

1 Michael Laurence (Bar No. 121854)
 2 Barbara Saavedra (Bar No. 191628)
 3 Cliona Plunkett (Bar No. 256648)
 4 Bethany Lobo (Bar No. 248109)
 5 HABEAS CORPUS RESOURCE CENTER
 6 303 Second Street, Suite 400 South
 7 San Francisco, California 94107
 8 Telephone: (415) 348-3800
 9 Facsimile: (415) 348-3873
 10 E-mail: docketing@hrcr.ca.gov

Attorneys for Petitioner Ernest Dewayne Jones

**UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
 FOR THE CENTRAL DISTRICT OF CALIFORNIA**

11 ERNEST DEWAYNE JONES,
 12
 13 Petitioner,
 14
 15 v.
 16 KEVIN CHAPPELL, Warden of
 17 California State Prison at San
 18 Quentin,
 19 Respondent.

Case No. CV-09-2158-CJC
DEATH PENALTY CASE

**PETITIONER’S OPENING 2254(D)
 BRIEF ON EVIDENTIARY
 HEARING CLAIMS**

TABLE OF CONTENTS

1 Table of Authorities..... ii

2

3 Introduction..... 1

4 I. Applicable Legal Framework5

5 A. Overview of 28 U.S.C. Section 2254(d).5

6 B. Section 2254(d) Applications Common To All Claims.....6

7 II. Mr. Jones’s Claims Satisfy Section 2254(d)..... 13

8 A. Mr. Jones Received Ineffective Assistance of Counsel During

9 the Guilt Phase of His Trial. 13

10 B. The State Withheld Material Exculpatory Evidence.....43

11 C. Mr. Jones Received Ineffective Assistance of Counsel During

12 The Penalty Phase of His Trial.58

13 D. Mr. Jones Was Denied His Right to an Impartial Jury and a

14 Fair Trial.87

15 E. Mr. Jones’s Constitutional Rights Were Violated when the

16 State Inappropriately and Involuntarily Medicated Him. 105

17 F. Mr. Jones’s Due Process Rights Were Violated Because No

18 Hearing Was Held To Determine His Competence and He Was

19 Incompetent to Stand Trial. 110

20 G. Mr. Jones Is Ineligible For The Death Penalty. 121

21 H. California’s Death Penalty Statute Does Not Fulfill the

22 Constitutional Mandate to Narrow the Class of Death-Eligible

23 Defendants. 129

24 I. Considered Cumulatively, the Constitutional Errors in Mr.

25 Jones’s Case Require the Granting of Relief..... 141

26 Conclusion 146

27

28

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

Page(s)

Federal Cases

Angel v. Bullington,
330 U.S. 183, 67 S. Ct. 657, 91 L. Ed. 832 (1947).....7, 8

Antoniou v. SEC,
877 F.2d 721 (8th Cir. 1989)94

Arave v. Creech,
507 U.S. 463, 113 S. Ct. 1534, 123 L. Ed. 2d 188 (1993)131, 142

Ashmus v. Wong,
No. 3:93-cv-00594-TEH (N.D. Cal. Mar. 14, 2001).....137

Atkins v. Virginia,
536 U.S. 304, 122 S. Ct. 2242, 153 L. Ed. 2d 335 (2002)*passim*

Ballinger v. Prelesnik,
844 F. Supp. 2d 857 (E.D. Mich. 2012)10, 38, 42

Baylor v. Estelle,
94 F.3d 1321 (9th Cir. 1996)27

Bean v. Calderon,
163 F.3d 1073 (9th Cir. 1998)22, 66

Beck v. Alabama,
447 U.S. 625, 100 S. Ct. 2382, 65 L. Ed. 2d 392 (1980)142

Benn v. Lambert,
283 F.3d 1040 (9th Cir. 2002)53

Bloom v. Calderon,
132 F.3d 1267 (9th Cir. 1997)22

Brady v. Maryland,
373 U.S. 83, 83 S. Ct. 1194, 10 L. Ed. 2d 215 (1963)*passim*

Brown v. Borg,
951 F.2d 1011 (9th Cir. 1991)50, 54

1 *Browning v. Workman*,
2 No. 07-CV-16, 2011 WL 2604744 (N.D. Ok. June 30, 2011)57

3 *Brumfield v. Cain*,
4 854 F. Supp. 2d 366 (M.D. La. 2012).....38, 86

5 *Brumley v. Wingard*,
6 269 F.3d 629 (6th Cir. 2001)140

7 *Caldwell v. Mississippi*,
8 472 U.S. 320, 105 S. Ct. 2633, 86 L. Ed. 2d 231 (1985)99

9 *Caliendo v. Warden of California Men’s Colony*,
10 351 F.3d 691 (9th Cir. 2004)104

11 *Caro v. Woodford*,
12 280 F.3d 1247 (9th Cir. 2002)66

13 *Carriger v. Stewart*,
14 132 F.3d 463 (9th Cir. 1997)51

15 *Carter v. Texas*,
16 177 U.S. 442, 20 S. Ct. 687, 44 L. Ed. 839 (1900).....8

17 *Cash v. Culver*,
18 358 U.S. 633, 79 S. Ct. 432, 3 L. Ed. 2d 557 (1959)8

19 *Chambers v. Mississippi*,
20 410 U.S. 284, 93 S. Ct. 1038, 35 L. Ed. 2d 297 (1973)142, 144, 145

21 *Clabourne v. Lewis*,
22 64 F.3d 1373 (9th Cir. 1995)66

23 *Coe v. Bell*,
24 161 F.3d 320 (6th Cir. 1998)97

25 *Cone v. Bell*,
26 556 U.S. 449, 129 S. Ct. 1769, 173 L. Ed. 2d 701 (2009)49

27 *Cooper v. Oklahoma*,
28 517 U.S. 348, 116 S. Ct. 1373, 134 L. Ed. 2d 498 (1996)111

Crotts v. Smith,
73 F.3d 861 (9th Cir. 1996)35

1 *Cullen v. Pinholster*,
 2 __ U.S. __, 131 S. Ct. 1388, 179 L. Ed. 2d 557 (2011)*passim*

3 *Daniels v. Woodford*,
 4 428 F.3d 1181 (9th Cir. 2005)22, 26

5 *Davis v. Wechsler*,
 6 263 U.S. 22, 44 S. Ct. 13, 68 L. Ed. 143 (1923).....8

7 *Drope v. Missouri*,
 8 420 U.S. 162, 95 S. Ct. 896, 43 L. Ed. 2d 103 (1975).....*passim*

9 *Duncan v. Ornoski*,
 10 528 F.3d 1222 (9th Cir. 2008)27

11 *Dusky v. United States*,
 12 362 U.S. 402, 80 S. Ct. 788, 4 L. Ed. 2d 824 (1960)111, 118, 119, 120

13 *Earp v. Ornoski*,
 14 431 F.3d 1158 (9th Cir. 2005)141

15 *Edwards v. Lamarque*,
 16 475 F.3d 1121 (9th Cir. 2007)11

17 *Enmund v. Florida*,
 18 458 U.S. 782, 102 S. Ct. 3368, 73 L. Ed. 2d 1140 (1982)122, 128

19 *Evans v. Raines*,
 20 800 F.2d 884 (9th Cir. 1986)121

21 *Fanaro v. Pineda*,
 22 No. 2:10-CV-1002, 2012 WL 1854313 (S.D. Ohio May 21, 2012)10, 43

23 *Ferrell v. Hall*,
 24 640 F.3d 1199 (11th Cir. 2011)11

25 *Ford v. Wainwright*,
 26 477 U.S. 399, 106 S. Ct. 2595, 91 L. Ed. 2d 335 (1986)8, 9

27 *Frye v. Goughnour*,
 28 No. 2:99-cv-00628-LKK-KJM (E.D. Cal. filed July 27, 2004)138

Furman v. Georgia,
 408 U.S. 238, 92 S. Ct. 2726, 33 L. Ed. 2d 346 (1972)*passim*

1 *Gapen v. Bobby*,
2 No. 08-280, 2011 WL 5166566 (S.D. Oh. Oct. 31, 2011)103

3 *Gardner v. Florida*,
4 430 U.S. 349 (1977).....89, 96

5 *Gibson v. Berryhill*,
6 411 U.S. 564, 93 S. Ct. 1689, 36 L. Ed. 2d 488 (1973)88

7 *Giglio v. United States*,
8 405 U.S. 150, 92 S. Ct. 763, 31 L. Ed. 2d 104 (1972).....44

9 *Godfrey v. Georgia*,
10 446 U.S. 420, 100 S. Ct. 1759, 64 L. Ed. 2d 398 (1980)*passim*

11 *Goodman v. Bertrand*,
12 467 F.3d 1022 (7th Cir. 2006)41

13 *Green v. White*,
14 232 F.3d 671 (9th Cir. 2000)93

15 *Gregg v. Georgia*,
16 428 U.S. 153, 96 S. Ct. 2909, 49 L. Ed. 2d 859 (1976)129, 130, 135, 137

17 *Harrington v. Richter*,
18 __ U.S. __, 131 S. Ct. 770, 178 L. Ed. 2d 624 (2011)9, 10

19 *Hart v. Gomez*,
20 174 F.3d 1067 (9th Cir. 1999)22

21 *Pennsylvania ex rel. Herman v. Claudy*,
22 350 U.S. 116, 76 S. Ct. 223, 100 L. Ed. 126 (1956).....8

23 *Hurles v. Ryan*,
24 650 F.3d 1301 (9th Cir. 2011)*passim*

25 *Irvin v. Dowd*,
26 366 U.S. 717, 81 S. Ct. 1639, 6 L. Ed. 2d 751 (1961).....88, 89, 93

27 *Jackson v. Brown*,
28 513 F.3d 1057 (9th Cir. 2008)48, 53

Jeffries v. Wood,
114 F.3d 1484 (9th Cir. 1997) (en banc)89, 98

1 *Jennings v. Woodford*,
2 290 F.3d 1006 (9th Cir. 2002)21, 22, 27

3 *Johnson v. Mississippi*,
4 486 U.S. 578, 108 S. Ct. 1981, 100 L. Ed. 2d 575 (1988) 142

5 *Jones v. Kemp*,
6 706 F. Supp. 1534 (N.D. Ga. 1989).....96, 97, 99

7 *Jordan v. Massachusetts*,
8 225 U.S. 167, 32 S. Ct. 651, 56 L. Ed. 1038 (1912).....88, 101

9 *Killian v. Poole*,
10 282 F.3d 1204 (9th Cir. 2002) 145

11 *Kim v. Villalobos*,
12 799 F.2d 1317 (9th Cir. 1986)55, 102

13 *Kyles v. Whitley*,
14 514 U.S. 419, 115 S. Ct. 1555, 131 L. Ed. 2d 490 (1995)*passim*

15 *Lawson v. Borg*,
16 60 F.3d 608 (9th Cir. 1995) 100

17 *Leonard v. United States*,
18 378 U.S. 544, 84 S. Ct. 1696, 12 L. Ed. 2d 1028 (1964)88

19 *Lockhart v. Fretwell*,
20 506 U.S. 364, 113 S. Ct. 838, 122 L. Ed. 2d 180 (1993)40, 41

21 *Lopez-Umanzor v. Gonzales*,
22 405 F.3d 1049 (9th Cir. 2005) 94

23 *Lor v. Felker*,
24 No. CIV S-08-2985 GEB,
25 2012 WL 1604519 (E.D. Cal. May 7, 2012)12, 58, 105

26 *Lord v. Wood*,
27 184 F.3d 1083 (9th Cir. 1999)29

28 *Lowenfield v. Phelps*,
 484 U.S. 231, 108 S. Ct. 546, 98 L. Ed. 2d 568 (1988) 131

1 *Mach v. Stewart*,
137 F.3d 630 (9th Cir. 1997)98

2

3 *Marino v. Vasquez*,
812 F.2d 499 (9th Cir. 1987)99

4

5 *Marino v. Vasquez*,
812 F.3d 499 (9th Cir. 1987)89

6

7 *Mattox v. United States*,
146 U.S. 140, 13 S. Ct. 50, 36 L. Ed. 917 (1892).....90, 96, 104

8

9 *Maxwell v. Roe*,
606 F.3d 561 (9th Cir. 2010)120

10

11 *Maxwell v. Roe*,
628 F.3d 486 (9th Cir. 2010)56

12

13 *McDonough Power Equip v. Greenwood*,
464 U.S. 548, 104 S. Ct. 845, 78 L. Ed. 2d 663 (1984)88

14

15 *McMurtrey v. Ryan*,
539 F.3d 1112 (9th Cir. 2008)114

16

17 *McNair v. Campbell*,
416 F.3d 1291 (11th Cir. 2005)97

18

19 *McNeal v. Culver*,
365 U.S. 109, 81 S. Ct. 413, 5 L. Ed. 2d 445 (1961)7

20

21 *Miller v. Fenton*,
474 U.S. 104, 106 S. Ct. 445, 88 L. Ed. 2d 405 (1985)120

22

23 *Moore v. United States*,
464 F.2d 663 (9th Cir. 1972)114

24

25 *Moormann v. Schriro*,
672 F.3d 644 (9th Cir. 2012)123

26

27 *Morales v. Woodford*,
388 F.3d 1159 (9th Cir. 2004)134

28

29 *Mosley v. Atchison*,
689 F.3d 838 (7th Cir. 2012)10, 38, 86

1 *Napue v. Illinois*,
2 360 U.S. 264, 79 S. Ct. 1173, 3 L. Ed. 2d 1217 (1959)48
3 *Neder v. United States*,
4 527 U.S. 1, 119 S. Ct. 1827, 144 L. Ed. 2d 35 (1999)90
5 *Nunes v. Mueller*,
6 350 F.3d 1045 (9th Cir. 2003)9
7 *Odle v. Woodford*,
8 238 F.3d 1084 (9th Cir. 2001)118
9 *Oliver v. Quarterman*,
10 541 F.3d 329 (5th Cir. 2008)97
11 *Palazzolo v. Burt*,
12 778 F. Supp. 2d 805 (E.D. Mich. 2011)12
13 *Panetti v. Quarterman*,
14 551 U.S. 930, 127 S. Ct. 2842, 168 L. Ed. 2d 662 (2007)*passim*
15 *Parker v. Gladden*,
16 385 U.S. 363, 87 S. Ct. 468, 17 L. Ed. 2d 420 (1966).....88, 89, 90, 95
17 *Parle v. Runnels*,
18 505 F.3d 922 (9th Cir. 2007)145
19 *Pate v. Robinson*,
20 383 U.S. 375, 86 S. Ct. 836, 15 L. Ed. 2d 815 (1966).....*passim*
21 *Peters v. Kiff*,
22 407 U.S. 493, 92 S. Ct. 2163, 33 L. Ed. 2d 83 (1972).....88, 101
23 *Plummer v. Jackson*,
24 No. 09-2258, 2012 WL 3216779 (6th Cir. Aug. 8, 2012).....39, 42, 105
25 *Porter v. McCollum*,
26 558 U.S. 30, 130 S. Ct. 447, 175 L. Ed. 2d 398 (2009)18
27 *Pulley v. Harris*,
28 465 U.S. 37, 104 S. Ct. 871, 79 L. Ed. 2d 29 (1984).....138, 139, 140
Remmer v. United States,
347 U.S. 227, 74 S. Ct. 450, 98 L. Ed. 654 (1954).....*passim*

1 *Riel v. Goughnour*,
2 No. 2:01-cv-00507-LKK-KJM (E.D. Cal. filed July 27, 2004)138

3 *Riggins v. Nevada*,
4 504 U.S. 127, 112 S. Ct. 1810, 118 L. Ed. 2d 479 (1992)106, 108, 109, 110

5 *Rivera v. Quarterman*,
6 505 F.3d 349 (5th Cir. 2007)9, 128

7 *Rock v. Arkansas*,
8 483 U.S. 44, 107 S. Ct. 2704, 97 L. Ed. 2d 37 (1987).....19

9 *Rompilla v. Beard*,
10 545 U.S. 374, 125 S. Ct. 2456, 162 L. Ed. 2d 360 (2005)*passim*

11 *Roper v. Simmons*,
12 543 U.S. 551, 125 S. Ct. 1183, 161 L. Ed. 2d 1 (2005)121, 122, 128

13 *Rose v. Clark*,
14 478 U.S. 570, 106 S. Ct. 3101, 92 L. Ed. 2d 460 (1986)90

15 *Sandoval v. Calderon*,
16 241 F.3d 765 (9th Cir. 2000)96

17 *Sears v. Upton*,
18 130 S. Ct. 3259, 177 L. Ed. 2d 1025 (2010).....34

19 *Seidel v. Merkle*,
20 146 F.3d 750 (9th Cir. 1998)18

21 *Sell v. United States*,
22 539 U.S. 166, 123 S. Ct. 2174, 156 L. Ed. 2d 197 (2003)107, 108, 109, 110

23 *Smith v. Phillips*,
24 455 U.S. 209, 102 S. Ct. 940, 71 L. Ed. 2d 78 (1982)*passim*

25 *Stanley v. Cullen*,
26 633 F.3d 852 (9th Cir. 2011)114

27 *Strickland v. Washington*,
28 466 U.S. 668, 104 S. Ct. 2052, 80 L. Ed. 2d 674 (1984)*passim*

Strickler v. Greene,
527 U.S. 263, 119 S. Ct. 1936, 144 L. Ed. 2d 286 (1999)44

1 *Tanner v. United States*,
483 U.S. 107, 107 S. Ct. 2739, 97 L. Ed. 2d 90 (1987)*passim*

2

3 *Taylor v. Kentucky*,
436 U.S. 478, 98 S. Ct. 1930, 56 L. Ed. 2d 468 (1978)95, 142

4

5 *Taylor v. Maddox*,
366 F.3d 992 (9th Cir. 2004)141

6

7 *Taylor v. Workman*,
554 F.3d 879 (10th Cir. 2009)140

8

9 *Tuilaepa v. California*,
512 U.S. 967, 114 S. Ct. 2630, 129 L. Ed. 2d 750 (1994)131, 138, 139, 140

10

11 *United States v. Agurs*,
427 U.S. 97, 96 S. Ct. 2392, 49 L. Ed. 2d 342 (1976)44, 48

12

13 *United States v. Bagley*,
473 U.S. 667, 105 S. Ct. 3375, 87 L. Ed. 2d 481 (1985)44, 49, 53

14

15 *United States v. Barrett*,
703 F.2d 1076 (9th Cir. 1982)101

16

17 *United States v. Cronic*,
466 U.S. 648, 104 S. Ct. 2039, 80 L. Ed. 2d 657 (1984)30

18

19 *United States v. Davenport*,
753 F.2d 1460 (9th Cir. 1985)44

20

21 *United States v. Resko*,
3 F.3d 684 (3d Cir. 1993)93

22

23 *United States v. Swanson*,
943 F.2d 1070 (9th Cir. 1991)28, 30

24

25 *United States v. Wood*,
299 U.S. 123, 57 S. Ct. 177, 81 L. Ed. 78 (1936).....88

26

27 *Walker v. Martin*,
___ U.S. ___, 131 S. Ct. 1120, 179 L. Ed. 2d 62 (2011)13

28

Webster v. Ornoski,
No. 2:93-cv-0306-LKK-DAD (E.D. Cal. filed July 27, 2006).....138

1 *Wellons v. Hall*,
2 558 U.S. 220, 130 S. Ct. 727, 175 L. Ed. 2d 684 (2010)103

3 *Wiggins v. Smith*,
4 539 U.S. 510, 123 S. Ct. 2527, 156 L. Ed. 2d 471 (2003)*passim*

5 *Williams v. Taylor*,
6 529 U.S. 362, 120 S. Ct. 1495, 146 L. Ed. 2d 389 (2000)*passim*

7 *Williams v. Woodford*,
8 859 F. Supp. 2d 1154 (E.D. Cal. 2012)*passim*

9 *Wilson v. Workman*,
10 577 F.3d 1284 (10th Cir. 2009) (en banc) 10

11 *Winston v. Pearson*,
12 592 F.3d 535 (4th Cir. 2010) 10

13 *Winston v. Pearson*,
14 683 F.3d 489 (4th Cir. 2012) 10

15 *Zant v. Stephens*,
16 462 U.S. 862, 103 S. Ct. 2733, 77 L. Ed. 2d 235 (1983)129, 131

California Cases

17 *People v. Anderson*,
18 43 Cal. 3d 1104, 240 Cal. Rptr. 585 (1987)134

19 *People v. Arias*,
20 13 Cal. 4th 92, 51 Cal. Rptr. 2d 770 (1996)34, 138, 139

21 *In re Avena*,
22 12 Cal. 4th 694, 49 Cal. Rptr. 2d 413 (1996)41

23 *People v. Bacigalupo*,
24 6 Cal. 4th 457, 24 Cal. Rptr. 2d 808 (1993)131, 134

25 *People v. Bennett*,
26 45 Cal. 4th 577, 88 Cal. Rptr. 3d 131 (2009) 16

27 *In re Brown*,
28 17 Cal. 4th 873, 952 P.2d 715 (1998).....51

1 *People v. Cain,*
10 Cal. 4th 1, 40 Cal. Rptr. 2d 481 (1995)27

2

3 *People v. Chavez,*
37 Cal. 2d 656, 234 P.2d 632 (1951).....133

4

5 *People v. Cobb,*
45 Cal. 2d 158, 287 P.2d 752 (1955).....104

6

7 *People v. Cortes,*
192 Cal. App. 4th 873, 121 Cal. Rptr. 3d 605 (2011)20

8

9 *People v. Cowan,*
50 Cal. 4th 401, 236 P.3d 1074 (2010).....104

10

11 *In re Crew,*
52 Cal. 4th 126, 127 Cal. Rptr. 3d 285 (2011)41

12

13 *People v. Crittenden,*
9 Cal. 4th 83, 36 Cal. Rptr. 2d 474 (1994)138, 139

14

15 *In re Cudjo,*
20 Cal. 4th 673, 85 Cal. Rptr. 2d 436 (1999)41

16

17 *In re Curtis Price,*
No. S018328, Order (Cal. Jan. 29, 1992)55

18

19 *People v. Davenport,*
41 Cal. 3d 247, 710 P.2d 861 (1985).....16

20

21 *People v. Dillon,*
34 Cal. 3d 441, 194 Cal. Rptr. 390 (1983)132, 133

22

23 *People v. Dunkle,*
36 Cal. 4th 861, 116 P.3d 494 (2005).....119

24

25 *People v. Duvall,*
9 Cal. 4th 464, 37 Cal. Rptr. 2d 259 (1995)6, 41

26

27 *People v. Ewoldt,*
7 Cal. 4th 380, 867 P.2d 757 (1994).....31

28

29 *People v. Guerrero,*
16 Cal. 3d 719 (1976)31

1 *In re Hardy*,
41 Cal. 4th 977, 63 Cal. Rptr. 3d 845 (2007)41

2

3 *In re Harris*,
5 Cal. 4th 813, 21 Cal. Rptr. 2d 373 (1993)41

4

5 *Hasson v. Ford Motor Co.*,
32 Cal. 3d 388, 185 Cal. Rptr. 654 (1982)100

6

7 *In re Hawthorne*,
35 Cal. 4th 40, 105 P.3d 552 (2005).....123

8

9 *People v. Jackson*,
152 Cal. App. 3d 961, 199 Cal. Rptr. 848 (1984)20

10

11 *People v. Jones*,
29 Cal. 4th 1229, 131 Cal. Rptr. 2d 468 (2003)*passim*

12

13 *People v. Kelly*,
1 Cal. 4th 495, 3 Cal. Rptr. 2d 677 (1992)27

14

15 *People v. Morales*,
48 Cal. 3d 527, 257 Cal. Rptr. 64 (1989)134

16

17 *People v. Perez*,
2 Cal. 4th 1117, 9 Cal. Rptr. 2d 577 (1992)132

18

19 *In re Robbins*,
18 Cal. 4th 770, 77 Cal. Rptr. 2d 153 (1998)42, 144

20

21 *People v. Rodrigues*,
8 Cal. 4th 1060, 885 P.2d 1 (1994).....120

22

23 *People v. Romero*,
8 Cal. 4th 728, 35 Cal. Rptr. 2d 270 (1994)2, 6

24

25 *People v. Ruiz*,
44 Cal. 3d 589, 244 Cal. Rptr. 200 (1988)132

26

27 *People v. Sakarias*,
22 Cal. 4th 596, 94 Cal. Rptr. 2d 17 (2000)139

28

29 *People v. Sanchez*,
12 Cal. 4th 1 47 Cal. Rptr. 2d 843 (1995)141

1 *In re Serrano*,
2 10 Cal. 4th 447, 41 Cal. Rptr. 2d 695 (1995)2
3 *People v. Super. Ct. (Vidal)*,
4 40 Cal. 4th 999, 155 P.3d 259 (2007).....124, 128
5 *In re Swain*,
6 34 Cal. 2d 300, 209 P.2d 793 (1949).....55, 102
7 *People v. Taylor*,
8 47 Cal. 4th 850, 220 P.3d 872 (2010).....119
9 *In re Valdez*,
10 49 Cal. 4th 715, 111 Cal. Rptr. 3d 647 (2010)41
11 *In re Visciotti*,
12 14 Cal. 4th 325, 58 Cal. Rptr. 2d 801 (1996)41
13 *People v. Webb*,
14 143 Cal. App. 2d 402, 300 P.2d 130 (1956).....19, 20
15 *People v. Webster*,
16 54 Cal. 3d 411, 285 Cal. Rptr. 31 (1991)134
17 **Federal Statutes**
18 28 U.S.C.,
19 § 2254(d).....*passim*
20 28 U.S.C.,
21 § 2254(d)(1)*passim*
22 28 U.S.C.,
23 § 2254(d)(2)*passim*
24 U.S. Const. amend. VI*passim*
25 U.S. Const. amend. VIII.....*passim*
26 U.S. Const. amend. XIV*passim*
27 **California Statutes**
28 1977 Cal. Stat. 316.....134

1 1977 Cal. Stat. 1255-66.133

2 Cal. Evid. Code § 40028

3 Cal. Evid. Code § 80219

4 Cal. Evid. Code § 110130, 31

5 Cal. Penal Code § 28.....20

6 Cal. Penal Code § 189.....*passim*

7 Cal. Penal Code § 190.2.....*passim*

8 Cal. Penal Code § 190.3.....139

9 Cal. Penal Code § 1054.9.....46

10 Cal. Penal Code § 1367.....119

11 Cal. Penal Code § 1376..... 123, 124, 128, 124, 128

12 **Other Authorities**

13

14

15 Judge Arthur Alarcon, California’s Death Row Deadlock, 80 S. Cal. L. Rev. 697,
740-41, 749 (2007) 13

16

17 American Bar Association, *Guidelines for the Appointment and Performance of*
Counsel in Death Penalty Cases (1989).....18, 22, 31

18

19 Cal. Comm’m on the Fair Admin. of Justice, Final Report 125 (2008).....13

20

21 Suzanne Mounts, *Premeditation and Deliberation in California: Returning to a*
Distinction Without a Difference, 36 U.S.F. L. Rev. 261, 308 (2001).....132

22

23 Steven F. Shatz, *The Eighth Amendment, the Death Penalty, and Ordinary*
Robbery-Burglary Murderers: A California Case Study, 59 Fla. L. Rev. 719,
730-32 (2007).....133, 136

24

25 Steven F. Shatz & Nina Rivkind, *The California Death Penalty Scheme: Requiem*
for Furman? 72 N.Y.U. L. Rev. 1283, 1320-21 (1997).....133, 135, 136

26

27

28

1 **INTRODUCTION**

2 Mr. Jones filed his Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus in this Court on
3 March 10, 2010, and Respondent filed an Answer on April 6, 2010. ECF Nos. 26
4 & 28. Pursuant to the parties’ stipulation and the Court’s order, ECF Nos. 30 & 31,
5 Mr. Jones thereafter filed a Motion for an Evidentiary Hearing on February 17,
6 2011, ECF No. 59. On April 4, 2011, the United States Supreme Court issued its
7 opinion in *Cullen v. Pinholster*, __ U.S. __, 131 S. Ct. 1388, 179 L. Ed. 2d 557
8 (2011), holding that the bar to federal habeas corpus relief set forth in 28 U.S.C.
9 section 2254(d)(1) must be evaluated solely by reference to “the record that was
10 before the state court that adjudicated the claim on the merits.” *Id.* at 1398. In
11 response to the opinion, this Court vacated the remaining briefing schedule for Mr.
12 Jones’s Motion for Evidentiary Hearing and ordered the parties to brief Mr. Jones’s
13 entitlement to an evidentiary hearing in light of *Pinholster*, which they completed.
14 *See* ECF Nos. 62, 68, 71, & 74. In an order denying Mr. Jones’s Motion for an
15 Evidentiary Hearing without prejudice, this Court ordered the parties to conduct
16 merits briefing to “set forth how each claim satisfies section 2254(d)(1) and/or
17 section 2254(d)(2) on the basis of the record that was before the state court that
18 adjudicated the claim on the merits.” ECF No. 75.¹

19 _____
20 ¹ This Court subsequently directed Mr. Jones to limit his Opening Merits
21 Brief on Section 2254(d) to 100 pages. *See* ECF No. 81. In an Ex Parte
22 Application to File Petitioner’s Opening Brief on Section 2254(d) in Excess of
23 Page Limits, Mr. Jones explained that he was unable to complete merits briefing
24 within the Court’s page limitation, even for the claims contained in his Motion for
25 Evidentiary Hearing. *See* ECF No. 83. Indeed, the state briefing, which set forth
26 the factual and legal bases for the claims without briefing federal habeas
27 procedural requirements, was almost 1200 pages; Mr. Jones’s briefing in the
28 automatic appeal comprised 357 pages, and the petitions filed October 21, 2002,
and October 16, 2007, and replies to Respondent’s informal responses comprised
838 pages. Given these restraints, Mr. Jones has not attempted to also brief the
remaining claims from his Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus, including claims
that first were presented in the direct appeal in state court. Mr. Jones anticipates

continued...

1 Mr. Jones fully presented the claims addressed in this Opening Brief to the
2 California Supreme Court, submitting comprehensive and detailed allegations and
3 supporting them with additional factual proffers in 3,414 pages of documentary
4 material, including seventy-three declarations from lay witnesses, experts, trial
5 team members, and jurors. The state court was required to accept these allegations
6 as true to determine whether Mr. Jones presented a prima facie case for relief and,
7 if so, to issue an order to show cause to permit Mr. Jones to engage in factual
8 development, prove his claims, and allow the court to resolve factual disputes.
9 *See, e.g., In re Serrano*, 10 Cal. 4th 447, 454-56, 41 Cal. Rptr. 2d 695 (1995);
10 *People v. Romero*, 8 Cal. 4th 728, 737, 35 Cal. Rptr. 2d 270 (1994).

11 Central to Mr. Jones’s case, and to the claims of constitutional error he raised
12 in state court, is that his mental functioning throughout his life, and in particular at
13 the time of the crime and trial, was severely impaired due to his life-long mental
14 illness, brain damage, and intellectual disabilities. Mr. Jones’s mental
15 dysfunction—which included hallucinations, delusions, dissociation, and
16 paranoia—was evident not only throughout his troubled history, but also in the
17 capital crime itself, which involved a bizarre and disorganized sexual assault, with
18 evidence that sexual contact with the victim occurred after her death.
19 Hallucinating and distraught following the crime, Mr. Jones attempted suicide by
20 shooting himself in the chest.

21 During the guilt phase, Mr. Jones’s impaired mental state was trial counsel’s
22 only defense. As detailed in Claim One, trial counsel was ineffective for failing to
23 investigate or present *any* of the readily available mental state evidence available
24

25 that following this Court’s determination whether to conduct an evidentiary
26 hearing, and proceedings consistent with that determination, the parties will return
27 to merits briefing for all remaining claims, including the application of 28 U.S.C.
28 section 2254(d) for each claim on which Mr. Jones seeks relief.

1 to support Mr. Jones's testimony about events on the day of the crime. Although
2 trial counsel retained an expert who concluded that Mr. Jones suffered a psychotic
3 break at the time of the crime and was not capable of controlling his actions, trial
4 counsel did not present that or any other expert testimony during the guilt phase.
5 Declarations from trial counsel, the defense paralegal, the defense expert, and
6 numerous other witnesses and documentary evidence supported these and other
7 allegations establishing trial counsel's prejudicially deficient performance.

8 As Claim Three established, the jury further was deprived of critical
9 information about Mr. Jones's mental impairments by the prosecutor's failure to
10 comply with his constitutional obligation to disclose exculpatory material. In
11 particular, the prosecutor unlawfully withheld records that documented Mr. Jones's
12 prior emergency psychiatric care and treatment in jail with antipsychotic
13 medication, at the same time that the prosecution repeatedly argued that Mr.
14 Jones's claimed mental illness was fabricated. Critically, although Mr. Jones's
15 identity as the perpetrator was not in dispute, and without the benefit of a
16 minimally adequate defense or the withheld records, the jury deliberated for
17 several days before finally arriving at the guilt verdicts.

18 As demonstrated by Claim Sixteen, trial counsel's performance at the
19 penalty phase similarly was prejudicially deficient. Delegating preparation for the
20 penalty phase defense to the paralegal, trial counsel utterly failed to discover or
21 present a wealth of information about Mr. Jones's history of being sexually abused
22 by his mother, physically abused, and exposed to life-threatening and terrifying
23 violence that regularly occurred between his alcoholic parents. Trial counsel did
24 not investigate clear indications of Mr. Jones's intellectual disabilities and brain
25 damage, or his dramatically deteriorating mental health prior to the crime. As trial
26 counsel acknowledged, he considered Mr. Jones's mental illness the most
27 important issue in the case, but failed to retain a mental health expert until very late
28 in the trial, did not follow the expert's recommendations, failed to provide the

1 expert with necessary background information, and neglected to prepare him to
2 testify. In support of this claim, Mr. Jones presented the state court with
3 declarations from trial counsel, the defense paralegal, the defense expert, two new
4 experts able to fully and competently evaluate Mr. Jones, and the lengthy
5 statements of many people who knew Mr. Jones throughout his life and
6 compellingly described its many tragedies. In Claim Eighteen, Mr. Jones
7 supported his allegations that jurors were not impartial with the declarations by
8 jurors describing their discussions about imposing a death sentence before the
9 penalty phase began, their exposure to prejudicial extrinsic evidence, and the fact
10 that one juror slept during critical portions of the penalty phase.

11 In Claim Four, Mr. Jones alleged that his due process rights were violated
12 because he was subject to an involuntary and inappropriate medication regimen
13 that concealed and altered his presentation before the jury and impaired his ability
14 to participate in the trial and his defense. During the trial, Mr. Jones was
15 medicated with Haldol, a potent antipsychotic medication, as well as
16 antidepressants and other medications, some with significant side effects. In the
17 middle of the guilt phase, this medication was abruptly discontinued and later
18 restarted. Mr. Jones's clinical need for this medication, a mental health expert's
19 conclusion that Mr. Jones was incompetent to stand trial, and Mr. Jones's unusual
20 and irrational behavior, all compelled the trial court to conduct a hearing to
21 determine his competence to stand trial.

22 In Claim Five, Mr. Jones alleged that his due process rights were violated by
23 the trial court's failure to hold a competency hearing and by his having to stand
24 trial when he was, in fact, incompetent. Mr. Jones supported these allegations with
25 the opinion of the defense expert who evaluated Mr. Jones at the time of the trial,
26 lay witnesses who observed Mr. Jones at the time, and the corroborating opinions
27 of additional experts. In Claim Twenty-three, Mr. Jones alleged that these
28 impairments and his intellectual disability—established by his subaverage

1 intelligence and deficits in adaptive functioning—render him ineligible for the
2 death penalty. Finally, in Claim Twenty-four, Mr. Jones presented factual
3 documentation never considered by the state court in support of his claim that the
4 death penalty statute in California unconstitutionally fails to narrow the class of
5 those eligible for the death penalty.

6 In compliance with this Court’s order and to establish his entitlement to an
7 evidentiary hearing on these compelling claims, Mr. Jones submits this briefing
8 explaining why 28 U.S.C. section 2254(d) does not bar this Court from granting
9 him habeas relief. Section I sets out analysis under section 2254(d)(1) and (d)(2)
10 that applies to each of Mr. Jones’s claims, demonstrating why the state court’s
11 failure to conduct a hearing to resolve Mr. Jones’s claims and engage in adequate
12 procedures before denying them satisfies section 2254(d)(1), and why the state
13 court likely resolved factual questions without a hearing, thus also satisfying
14 section 2254(d)(2). In Section II, Mr. Jones presents controlling Supreme Court
15 precedent for each claim, summarizes the prima facie showing he made in state
16 court and Respondent’s contentions presented in response, and discusses additional
17 claim-specific bases on which section 2254(d)(1) and (d)(2) are satisfied.

18 19 **I. APPLICABLE LEGAL FRAMEWORK**

20 **A. Overview of 28 U.S.C. Section 2254(d).**

21 A habeas petitioner may receive relief on a claim “adjudicated on the merits”
22 in state court whenever the last reasoned state decision either was (1) contrary to,
23 or involved an unreasonable application of, clearly established federal law as
24 determined by the United States Supreme Court, 28 U.S.C. § 2254(d)(1); or (2)
25 based on an unreasonable determination of the facts given the evidence presented
26 in state court, *id.* at § 2254(d)(2). A state court decision is “contrary to” clearly
27 established federal law when it (1) applies a legal rule that contradicts prior
28 Supreme Court precedent; or (2) reaches a different result from a Supreme Court

1 case despite confronting indistinguishable facts. *See, e.g., Williams v. Taylor*, 529
2 U.S. 362, 405, 120 S. Ct. 1495, 146 L. Ed. 2d 389 (2000) (O’Connor, J.,
3 concurring). A state court’s decision is an “unreasonable application” of clearly
4 established federal law when it is “objectively unreasonable.” *Id.* at 409-10. In
5 applying section 2254(d)(1), a federal habeas court “is limited to the record that
6 was before the state court that adjudicated the claim on the merits.” *Cullen v.*
7 *Pinholster*, __ U.S. __, 131 S. Ct. 1388, 1398, 179 L. Ed. 2d 557 (2011).

8 **B. Section 2254(d) Applications Common To All Claims.**

9 The California Supreme Court summarily denied all of Mr. Jones’s state
10 habeas corpus claims on the merits.² The state court was required to accept all of
11 Mr. Jones’s allegations as true in ruling that Mr. Jones failed to make any prima
12 facie showing that he was entitled to relief. *See, e.g., People v. Duvall*, 9 Cal. 4th
13 464, 474-75, 37 Cal. Rptr. 2d 259 (1995). Because of its summary denial, the state
14 court did not (1) require Respondent to formally respond to Mr. Jones’s claims or
15 present evidence in support of any factual disputes; (2) authorize Mr. Jones to
16 conduct depositions or other discovery to fully develop his claims; (3) permit Mr.
17 Jones to present any evidence in support of his allegations; or (4) engage in any
18 fact finding to resolve Mr. Jones’s claims.³ Because Mr. Jones’s habeas corpus

19 _____
20 ² *See* Order Denying Case No. S110791, filed Mar. 11, 2009, Notice of
21 Lodging, filed Apr. 6, 2010, ECF No. 29 (“NOL”) at C.7.; Order Denying Case
22 No. 159235, filed Mar. 11, 2009, NOL at D.6. Throughout this brief, these state
23 court orders are referred to as the state court’s “summary denial.”

24 ³ It is through the return and the traverse that the issues are joined in a habeas
25 corpus proceeding. *People v. Romero*, 8 Cal. 4th 728, 739, 883 P.2d 388 (1994).
26 The informal response is not a substitute for the formal return and traverse,
27 because it “is not a pleading, does not frame or join issues, and does not establish
28 a ‘cause’ in which a court may grant relief.” *Id.* at 741. Rather, the informal
response serves a screening function similar to that of a demurrer in a civil action.
Id. at 742 n.9. For a more complete description of the limitations of resolving a
capital habeas petition informally, see Petitioner’s Supplemental Reply Brief on

continued...

1 claims were denied on the same basis, the 2254(d) analysis that follows is
2 applicable to all of them.

3 At the core of Mr. Jones’s 2254(d) arguments, and discussed in detail in
4 Section II, is that he successfully established a prima facie case for relief for each
5 of his claims in state court. The state court’s summary denial of the claims
6 therefore indicates that it required a showing to advance beyond the pleading stage
7 that is greater than, or significantly different from, that mandated by federal law.
8 This results in a state court decision that satisfies sections 2254(d)(1) and (d)(2) for
9 each of Mr. Jones’s claims at the outset. First, the decision is contrary to Supreme
10 Court precedent because the state court rejected constitutional claims that were
11 adequately pled as a matter of federal law and failed to engage in fact finding to
12 resolve them. Relatedly, declining to conduct a hearing on claims that present a
13 prima facie showing for relief constitutes an unreasonable application of the
14 constitutional law underlying each of them. Second, the resolution of
15 constitutional claims on the basis of informal factual disputes raised by
16 Respondent—at the pleading stage and without providing Mr. Jones an opportunity
17 to rebut or present evidence—is an unreasonable determination of the facts and
18 allegations presented in the state habeas petition.

19 **1. The State Court’s Summary Denial Is Contrary To Federal Pleading**
20 **Burdens and an Unreasonable Application of Federal Law.**

21 When federal constitutional claims are “plainly and reasonably made,” the
22 Supreme Court has long held that a state court must engage in meaningful fact-
23 finding to resolve them. *Angel v. Bullington*, 330 U.S. 183, 188, 67 S. Ct. 657, 91
24 L. Ed. 832 (1947); *see also McNeal v. Culver*, 365 U.S. 109, 110, 81 S. Ct. 413, 5
25 L. Ed. 2d 445 (1961) (state court must hold hearing to determine facts when

26
27 the Effect of *Cullen v. Pinholster* on the Court’s Power to Grant an Evidentiary
28 Hearing, filed Oct. 28, 2011, ECF No. 74 (“Supp. Br. on *Pinholster*”) at 6-9.

1 petition alleged constitutional violation “with reasonable clarity”); *Davis v.*
2 *Wechsler*, 263 U.S. 22, 24-25, 44 S. Ct. 13, 68 L. Ed. 143 (1923) (states may not
3 create “unreasonable obstacles” to resolution of federal constitutional claims that
4 are “plainly and reasonably made”). As the Court explained, “[t]he power of a
5 state to determine the limits of the jurisdiction of its courts and the character of the
6 controversies which shall be heard in them is, of course, subject to the restrictions
7 imposed by the Federal Constitution.” *Angel*, 330 U.S. at 188. Moreover, “the
8 question whether a right or privilege, claimed under the Constitution or laws of the
9 United States was distinctly and sufficiently pleaded and brought to the notice of a
10 state court, is itself a Federal question.” *Carter v. Texas*, 177 U.S. 442, 447, 20 S.
11 Ct. 687, 44 L. Ed. 839 (1900). The Court therefore has invalidated state decisions
12 made without adequate fact-finding where constitutional claims were supported by
13 “factual allegations not patently frivolous or false.” *See Pennsylvania ex rel.*
14 *Herman v. Claudy*, 350 U.S. 116, 118-19, 76 S. Ct. 223, 100 L. Ed. 126 (1956); *see*
15 *also Cash v. Culver*, 358 U.S. 633, 638, 79 S. Ct. 432, 3 L. Ed. 2d 557 (1959)
16 (allegations of the habeas petition “made it incumbent upon the Florida courts to
17 determine what the true facts were”).⁴

18 The Supreme Court also has reversed state court decisions that purport to
19 resolve federal constitutional claims but fail to provide adequate procedures for
20 doing so. In *Ford v. Wainwright*, 477 U.S. 399, 106 S. Ct. 2595, 91 L. Ed. 2d 335
21 (1986), for example, the Court held that the state’s failure to permit adversarial
22 proceedings for a competency determination and related constitutional claims
23 created “a much greater likelihood of an erroneous decision.” *Id.* at 414-15 (a
24 decision based on inadequate proceedings “will be distorted”). The Court therefore
25 rejected the state’s resolution of the constitutional issue, concluding that state
26

27 ⁴ For more discussion of this precedent, see Supp. Br. on *Pinholster* at 12-17.
28

1 proceedings were “inadequate to ... protect the federal interests.” *Id.* at 416.

2 In *Panetti v. Quarterman*, 551 U.S. 930, 127 S. Ct. 2842, 168 L. Ed. 2d 662
3 (2007), the Court held that this type of deficiency constitutes an unreasonable
4 application of federal law. *Id.* at 954 (section 2254(d)(1) is satisfied when the “fact
5 finding procedures upon which the court relied were ‘not adequate for reaching
6 reasonably correct results’ or, at a minimum, resulted in a process that appeared to
7 be ‘seriously inadequate for the ascertainment of the truth.’”) (quoting *Ford v.*
8 *Wainwright*, 477 U.S. at 423-24 (Powell, J., concurring)); *cf. Wiggins v. Smith*, 539
9 U.S. 510, 527, 123 S. Ct. 2527, 156 L. Ed. 2d 471 (2003) (state court decision was
10 an unreasonable application of *Strickland* for resolving claim without conducting
11 assessment of the facts to determine whether counsel’s investigation was
12 adequate). In a case applying *Atkins v. Virginia*, 536 U.S. 304, 122 S. Ct. 2242,
13 153 L. Ed. 2d 335 (2002), the Fifth Circuit held that “[t]he lesson we draw from
14 *Panetti* is that, where a petitioner has made a prima facie showing of retardation as
15 Rivera did, the state court’s failure to provide him with the opportunity to develop
16 his claim deprives the state court’s decision of the deference normally due.”
17 *Rivera v. Quarterman*, 505 F.3d 349, 358 (5th Cir. 2007) (ruling that section
18 2254(d)(1) was satisfied); *see also Nunes v. Mueller*, 350 F.3d 1045, 1054-55 (9th
19 Cir. 2003) (section 2254(d)(1) satisfied; where petitioner made prima facie
20 showing of ineffective assistance of counsel but state court denied hearing, state
21 court appears unreasonably to require more than the prima facie showing required
22 by *Strickland*).

23 Recent case law confirms that application of section 2254(d) under *Panetti*
24 has not changed following the Supreme Court’s decisions in *Cullen v. Pinholster*,
25 ___ U.S. ___, 131 S. Ct. 1388, 179 L. Ed. 2d 557 (2011), and *Harrington v. Richter*,
26 ___ U.S. ___, 131 S. Ct. 770, 178 L. Ed. 2d 624 (2011). For example, prior to
27 *Pinholster* and *Richter*, the Fourth Circuit held that when the state court refused
28 petitioner discovery and an evidentiary hearing, the state court adjudication “was

1 materially incomplete” and its decision was not an “adjudication on the merits”
2 subject to 2254(d) limitations. *Winston v. Pearson (Winston I)*, 592 F.3d 535, 555-
3 58 (4th Cir. 2010).⁵ Following the Supreme Court’s decisions in *Pinholster* and
4 *Richter*, the Fourth Circuit recently reexamined *Winston I*. *Winston v. Pearson*
5 (*Winston II*), 683 F.3d 489 (4th Cir. 2012).

6 In *Winston II*, the court declined to overrule *Winston I*, because neither
7 *Richter* nor *Pinholster* were contrary controlling authority: neither case resolved
8 the contours of a state court’s “adjudication on the merits.” *Id.* at 498-500. In
9 *Pinholster*, the parties did not dispute the existence of a state court “adjudication.”
10 *Id.* at 501-02. In *Richter*, the Court only decided that a decision’s summary nature
11 did not preclude its characterization as a merits adjudication. The Fourth Circuit
12 held that *Richter* did not address other possible defects in state court decisions and
13 therefore did not govern a case in which the petitioner contests the state court’s
14 unreasonable denial of his request for an evidentiary hearing. *Id.* at 502. Other
15 courts have reached similar conclusions. *See, e.g., Mosley v. Atchison*, 689 F.3d
16 838, 849 (7th Cir. 2012) (summary denial of ineffectiveness claim unreasonable
17 without a fully developed factual record); *Fanaro v. Pineda*, No. 2:10-CV-1002,
18 2012 WL 1854313 (S.D. Ohio May 21, 2012) (state court decision unreasonable
19 for rejecting prima facie showing of ineffectiveness without hearing); *Ballinger v.*
20 *Prelesnik*, 844 F. Supp. 2d 857, 867 (E.D. Mich. 2012).

21 In the discussion of claims that follows in Section II, Mr. Jones demonstrates
22 that his allegations and supporting exhibits in state court established a prima facie
23 case for relief under each of the constitutional violations alleged. As such, he was

24 ⁵ *Cf. Wilson v. Workman*, 577 F.3d 1284, 1292 (10th Cir. 2009) (en banc)
25 (“When the state court relies solely upon the record evidence, and denies both the
26 claim itself and an evidentiary hearing on the proffered non-record evidence
27 without any alternative holding based upon the proffered evidence, there is no
28 adjudication on the merits that would warrant deferential review.”).

1 entitled to have the state court hear and resolve his claims. The state court’s failure
2 to do so was contrary to clearly established federal law. By rejecting Mr. Jones’s
3 prima facie claims for relief without any hearing, the state court decision was an
4 unreasonable application of the federal constitutional law governing each of his
5 claims. As the Court in *Panetti* held, “[w]hen a state court’s adjudication of a
6 claim is dependent on an antecedent unreasonable application of federal law, the
7 requirement set forth in § 2254(d)(1) is satisfied.”

8 **2. The State Court’s Summary Denial Is an Unreasonable**
9 **Determination of Facts.**

10 As described for each of the claims in Section II, *infra*, Respondent raised
11 numerous factual disputes in response to Mr. Jones’s state habeas petition.
12 Respondent did not argue in state court that Mr. Jones’s allegations, taken as true,
13 failed to establish a prima facie case for relief. Instead, Respondent urged the state
14 court to *reject* Mr. Jones’s factual allegations. For example, Respondent urged the
15 state court to disbelieve Mr. Jones’s allegations about trial counsel failing to
16 investigate and present evidence for the penalty phase. *See* Informal Response to
17 Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus, NOL at C.5. (“Inf. Resp.”) at 22-25.
18 Respondent suggested that, contrary to Mr. Jones’s allegations, trial counsel could
19 have made tactical decisions to limit mitigating evidence for a variety of reasons,
20 including: (1) the jury would become “desensitized” and “alienated” by additional
21 mitigation; (2) the mitigation had little relevance; and (3) expert testimony about
22 Mr. Jones’s history of mental illness would not be helpful. *Id.* Needless to say,
23 each of these contentions required the state court to make factual determinations.
24 *See Edwards v. Lamarque*, 475 F.3d 1121, 1126 (9th Cir. 2007) (whether trial
25 counsel’s actions are tactical is a question of fact); *Ferrell v. Hall*, 640 F.3d 1199,
26 1223 (11th Cir. 2011) (same).

27 In response to each of Mr. Jones’s claims, Respondent thus invited the state
28 court to assume adverse facts to reject Mr. Jones’s allegations and summarily deny

1 his claims. Without a reasoned opinion from the state court on most of Mr. Jones’s
2 claims, it is not possible to establish definitively that this occurred. It is apparent,
3 however, that the California Supreme Court’s appellate review improperly
4 encompasses such factual determination in some instances. *See, e.g., People v.*
5 *Jones*, 29 Cal. 4th 1229, 1254-55, 131 Cal. Rptr. 2d 468 (2003) (attributing tactical
6 decision to Mr. Jones’s counsel to reject ineffectiveness claim on appeal where no
7 evidence of tactical decision making appeared in the record). Furthermore,
8 because Mr. Jones’s allegations taken as true *did* make a prima facie showing for
9 relief, a plausible interpretation of the state court ruling is that it necessarily
10 resolved some factual issues as suggested by Respondent in determining that no
11 prima facie showing was made. This would be an unreasonable determination of
12 the facts under section 2254(d)(2). *See, e.g., Hurles v. Ryan*, 650 F.3d 1301, 1312
13 (9th Cir. 2011) (“We have repeatedly held that where a state court makes factual
14 findings without an evidentiary hearing or other opportunity for the petitioner to
15 present evidence, the fact-finding process itself is deficient and not entitled to
16 deference”); *Williams v. Woodford*, 859 F. Supp. 2d 1154, 1159 (E.D. Cal. 2012)
17 (section 2254(d)(2) is satisfied where “the court made assumptions of fact without
18 giving Williams an opportunity to present evidence, conduct discovery or
19 otherwise develop the record”); *id.* at 1161 (“*Pinholster* isn’t relevant where, as
20 here, petitioner surmounts section 2254(d) because he was not allowed to develop
21 the record in state court”); *Lor v. Felker*, No. CIV S-08-2985 GEB, 2012 WL
22 1604519 (E.D. Cal. May 7, 2012) (section 2254(d)(2) satisfied where the state
23 court’s “failure to conduct an evidentiary hearing violated petitioner’s right to a fair
24 process for developing the record supporting his claim”); *Palazzolo v. Burt*, 778 F.
25 Supp. 2d 805, 811 (E.D. Mich. 2011) (same).⁶

26
27 ⁶ The California Supreme Court’s inability to provide adequate process for
28 these claims may be the result of being overburdened with more than 3,000 habeas

continued...

1 In the section that follows, Mr. Jones highlights some—but by no means
2 all—of the allegations he made in state court that established a prima facie case for
3 relief on his claims that require an evidentiary hearing. This showing, together
4 with the controlling Supreme Court precedent for each claim, Respondent’s
5 contentions in state court, and additional analysis under section 2254(d)(1) and
6 (d)(2), demonstrates that section 2254(d) is satisfied for each of Mr. Jones’s claims.
7

8 **II. MR. JONES’S CLAIMS SATISFY SECTION 2254(D)**

9 **A. Mr. Jones Received Ineffective Assistance of Counsel During the Guilt** 10 **Phase of His Trial.**

11 Mr. Jones presented the California Supreme Court with a prima facie claim
12 of ineffective assistance of counsel, alleging that he was prejudiced by trial
13 counsel’s unreasonable actions and omissions during the guilt phase of his trial.⁷

14 _____
15 cases per year. *Walker v. Martin*, __ U.S. __, 131 S. Ct. 1120, 1126 n.2, 179 L. Ed.
16 2d 62 (2011). From 1978 to 2007, in capital habeas cases, the state court denied an
17 order to show cause (which formally commences a habeas proceeding and is a
18 prerequisite to an evidentiary hearing) in 92 percent of cases and granted
19 evidentiary hearings in only 4 percent of cases. See Judge Arthur Alarcon,
20 Remedies for California’s Death Row Deadlock, 80 S. Cal. L. Rev. 697, 740-41,
749 (2007). Yet 70 percent of California capital petitioners prevail in federal court
21 on claims denied in state court. See Cal. Comm’ on the Fair Admin. of Justice,
22 Final Report 125 (2008), available at [http://www.ccfaj.org/
documents/CCFAJFinalReport.pdf](http://www.ccfaj.org/documents/CCFAJFinalReport.pdf).

23 ⁷ Mr. Jones’s state ineffective assistance of counsel claim, Claim Four,
24 alleged prejudicial deficient performance in both the guilt and penalty phases of
25 trial. Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus, Notice of Lodging, filed Apr. 6, 2010,
26 ECF No. 29 (“NOL”) at C.1. (“State Pet.”) at 66-239; Reply to the Informal
27 Response, NOL at C.6. (“Reply”) at 53-199. Mr. Jones also raised a record-based
28 portion of this claim on direct appeal. Appellant’s Opening Brief, NOL at B.1.
 (“AOB”) at 126-42. In his federal briefing, Mr. Jones’s ineffective assistance of
 counsel allegations are divided into guilt phase (Claim One) and penalty phase
 (Claim Sixteen) allegations. Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus by a Prisoner in
 State Custody, filed Mar. 10, 2010, ECF No. 26 (“Fed. Pet.”) at 21-91, 223-338.

1 The only defense that counsel pursued at trial was that Mr. Jones’s mental
2 illness and substance use on the day of the crime kept him from forming the
3 specific intent necessary for a capital conviction. Instead of conducting
4 investigation to support this defense, however, counsel relied solely on Mr. Jones’s
5 testimony, which the trial court curtailed and the prosecutor successfully attacked.
6 Had counsel investigated adequately, he would have made two critical discoveries.
7 First, a wealth of expert and lay testimony and record evidence existed to support
8 the mental state defense. Second, substantial evidence supported a second defense:
9 there was a reasonable doubt whether Mr. Jones had pre-mortem sexual contact
10 with the victim, Mrs. Miller. This was a complete defense to rape and the capital
11 charges based on rape, and also was consistent with the mental state defense.

12 During the guilt phase, the prosecution also sought to admit Mr. Jones’s
13 prior conviction for the rape of Doretha Harris to prove identity and intent in the
14 capital case. The prosecutor stated that admitting the Harris crime would be
15 unnecessary if counsel conceded that Mr. Jones raped Mrs. Miller. Although
16 counsel made this concession, he nonetheless withdrew his objection to the
17 introduction of the Harris prior at the guilt phase, did not investigate the
18 circumstances of that crime, and therefore was unprepared to counter introduction
19 of the Harris prior with compelling evidence of Mr. Jones’s mental illness and
20 deteriorating mental state.

21 **1. Controlling U.S. Supreme Court Precedent.**

22 The test for determining whether trial counsel provided constitutionally
23 effective representation is set out in *Strickland v. Washington*, 466 U.S. 668, 104 S.
24 Ct. 2052, 80 L. Ed. 2d 674 (1984). *Strickland* involves a two-part inquiry into
25 whether (1) counsel’s performance was deficient and (2) the deficient performance
26 prejudiced the defense. *Id.* at 687. Deficient performance is representation that
27 falls “below an objective standard of reasonableness,” where “reasonableness” is
28 determined by “prevailing professional norms” that are “reflected in American Bar

1 Association standards and the like.” *Id.* at 688-89; *see also, e.g., Wiggins v. Smith*,
2 539 U.S. 510, 524, 123 S. Ct. 2527, 156 L. Ed. 2d 471 (2003) (ruling that ABA
3 guidelines are “well-defined norms” to which the Court has long referred as guides
4 for determining reasonableness).

5 Counsel’s “strategic choices made after less than complete investigation” are
6 reasonable only to the extent that limitations on investigation are reasonable.
7 *Strickland*, 466 U.S. at 690-91; *see also id.* at 688 (ruling that “the performance
8 inquiry must be whether counsel’s assistance was reasonable considering all the
9 circumstances”). At a minimum, trial counsel must thoroughly investigate the
10 circumstances of the case and the defendant’s background. *See, e.g., Rompilla v.*
11 *Beard*, 545 U.S. 374, 387, 125 S. Ct. 2456, 162 L. Ed. 2d 360 (2005); *Williams v.*
12 *Taylor*, 529 U.S. 362, 396, 120 S. Ct. 1495, 146 L. Ed. 2d 389 (2000). Similarly,
13 counsel must investigate the circumstances of a defendant’s prior crimes when the
14 prosecution seeks to introduce those crimes. *Rompilla*, 545 U.S. at 385-86.

15 Prejudice is established when there is a reasonable probability that, but for
16 counsel’s deficient performance, the result of the proceeding would have been
17 different. *Strickland*, 466 U.S. at 694. In making the prejudice determination, a
18 court “must consider the totality of the evidence” before the finder of fact: a
19 verdict “only weakly supported by the record is more likely to have been affected
20 by errors than one with overwhelming record support.” *Id.* at 695-96.

21 **2. Prima Facie Allegations Before the State Court.**

22 At trial, the prosecution sought to establish the first-degree murder charge
23 against Mr. Jones based solely on a felony-murder theory: that murder was
24 committed in the course of a robbery, burglary, and/or rape.⁸ 1 CT 98-99; Cal.
25 Penal Code § 189. The jury found Mr. Jones guilty of felony murder based on
26

27 ⁸ The prosecution introduced two prior crimes against Mr. Jones: battery of
28 Kim Jackson in 1984 and rape of Doretha Harris in 1985. 14 RT 2380, 2406-07.

1 rape, but not guilty of robbery or burglary. 2 CT 365. For Mr. Jones to be eligible
2 for the death penalty, the jury also had to find him guilty of a special circumstance.
3 Cal. Penal Code § 190.2(a). The jury found Mr. Jones guilty of the rape special
4 circumstance. 2 CT 366-68. The intent requirement for either felony murder or
5 the special circumstance was specific intent to commit the rape. *People v. Bennett*,
6 45 Cal. 4th 577, 597-98, 88 Cal. Rptr. 3d 131 (2009); *see also People v. Davenport*,
7 41 Cal. 3d 247, 262, 710 P.2d 861 (1985) (specific intent describes “a state of mind
8 in which a defendant acts for the purpose or with the desire of causing a particular
9 result”). As counsel explained, “[M]y sole defense to the capital murder charge”
10 was to “demonstrate that [Mr. Jones] was incapable of forming the specific intent
11 required” due to mental illness. Ex. 12 at 107.⁹

12 In his detailed allegations presented to the state court, Mr. Jones established
13 that counsel failed to investigate and effectively present this mental state defense,
14 did not investigate or present a persuasive defense to the rape charges, and did not
15 oppose the unnecessary introduction of the Harris prior to prove rape during the
16 guilt phase. Mr. Jones’s state pleadings further illustrated how each of these
17 categories of deficient performance significantly prejudiced Mr. Jones.

18 **a. Failure to investigate and effectively present mental state**
19 **defense.**

20 Mr. Jones alleged that his trial counsel was prejudicially deficient for failing
21 to develop and present a mental state defense because he: (1) failed to conduct
22 necessary investigation; and (2) did not present lay and expert witnesses to support
23 the defense. State Pet. at 92-164; Reply at 86-127. Mr. Jones presented, inter alia,
24
25

26 ⁹ All citations to exhibits refer to the Exhibits to Petition of Writ of Habeas
27 Corpus, NOL at C.2.
28

1 the following allegations and supporting facts to the state court.¹⁰

2 **1) Trial counsel unreasonably failed to investigate.**

3 In a declaration presented to the state court, trial counsel stated, “As a result
4 of reviewing the reports of Mr. Jones’s two prior offenses, I became convinced that
5 his offense[s] were the result of his serious mental illness. . . . Very early on, I
6 realized that Mr. Jones’s obvious mental illness had to be the crux of the defense to
7 the charged crimes.” Ex. 12 at 107; *see also id.* at 109. The reports on Mr. Jones’s
8 prior offenses contained, inter alia, the following:

- 9 • An officer who investigated the 1985 offense against Doretha Harris
10 concluded that Mr. Jones was mentally ill;
- 11 • Following his 1985 arrest, Mr. Jones reported that he had periods in
12 which he engaged in activities without later knowing what he was doing,
13 had blank spells, often felt as if things were not real, had strange and
14 peculiar thoughts, and felt possessed by evil spirits; and
- 15 • A prison psychological evaluation in 1986 determined that Mr. Jones was
16 raised in an environment of domestic violence, had a low IQ, had a
17 history of drug and alcohol abuse, was suicidal, and was uncertain of his
18 motivation for the charged crime.

19 Ex. 87; Ex. 104 at 2179-85.

20 Trial counsel assigned defense investigator Daniel Bazan responsibility for
21

22 ¹⁰ Mr. Jones provided the state court with substantial extra-record evidence
23 supporting this subclaim, including: declarations of his counsel, paralegal,
24 penalty phase mental health expert at trial, habeas neuropsychologist, and habeas
25 educational psychologist (Exs. 12, 19, 125, 150, 154, 175, 178); juror declarations
26 (Exs. 9, 138, 140); declarations of lay witnesses who could have testified to his
27 mental health in 1992, the year of the capital crime (Exs. 10, 21, 124, 135, 149);
28 and lay witness and record evidence of his family’s and his own extensive history
of mental illness, mental impairments, and abuse (Exs. 1-4, 6, 8, 10-11, 13-14, 16,
18, 21, 25, 27, 42, 48, 50-51, 59, 69, 88, 97, 119, 122-26, 128-32, 134-35).

1 the guilt phase investigation, directing him to investigate the extent of pretrial
2 publicity and the robbery and burglary charges. Ex. 12 at 105-06. Although Mr.
3 Bazan at times made initial contact with penalty phase witnesses, he did not
4 conduct investigation into Mr. Jones's background in preparation for the guilt
5 phase. *Id.* Particularly given the triggering facts concerning Mr. Jones's mental
6 illness contained in the prior offense reports and counsel's view that a mental state
7 defense was the only defense to the charged crimes, counsel was unreasonable for
8 failing to conduct investigation into Mr. Jones's background in preparation for the
9 guilt phase of trial. *See, e.g., Porter v. McCollum*, 558 U.S. 30, 130 S. Ct. 447,
10 453, 175 L. Ed. 2d 398 (2009) (counsel "ignored pertinent avenues for
11 investigation of which he should have been aware"); *Wiggins*, 539 U.S. at 525 ("In
12 assessing the reasonableness of an attorney's investigation ... a court must consider
13 not only the quantum of evidence already known to counsel, but also whether the
14 known evidence would lead a reasonable attorney to investigate further."); *Seidel v.*
15 *Merkle*, 146 F.3d 750, 755 (9th Cir. 1998) (counsel performed deficiently where he
16 was on notice of client's mental illness but did not investigate mental state
17 defense); American Bar Association, *Guidelines for the Appointment and*
18 *Performance of Counsel in Death Penalty Cases* (1989) ("ABA Guidelines")
19 11.4.1 (counsel must expeditiously conduct independent guilt and penalty phase
20 investigations immediately upon appointment).

21 **2) Trial counsel unreasonably failed to present lay and expert**
22 **testimony.**

23 Without investigating Mr. Jones's background or his mental state leading up
24 to the crime, counsel based his entire mental state defense on Mr. Jones's
25 testimony. Ex. 12 at 109; 22 RT 3297-309, 3314-46. On the day of the crime, Mr.
26 Jones used cocaine, smoked marijuana, and drank beer prior to his encounter with
27 Mrs. Miller. 22 RT 3299-301, 3318. He testified that while he was at Mrs.
28 Miller's house, she threatened him with a knife and a rifle. He heard a voice say

1 “give it to me” and had a flashback of seeing his mother in bed with another man.
2 He wielded a knife, blacked out, and awoke crying, curled up in the fetal position
3 next to Mrs. Miller. 22 RT 3333-35. Later that evening, he heard voices telling
4 him, “[T]hey’re going to kill you,” and shot himself in the chest in a suicide
5 attempt. 22 RT 3344-45; *see also* Ex. 178 at 3150. Mr. Jones could not recall or
6 explain anything further about his encounter with Mrs. Miller. 22 RT 3335-36.

7 In the middle of trial, the court ruled that Mr. Jones could not testify about
8 his dissociative episodes and other mental health symptoms preceding the 1992
9 timeframe of the crime—including flashbacks, blackouts, hallucinations, and
10 hearing voices—unless counsel presented expert testimony on those topics.¹¹ 22
11 RT 3358-60. Counsel explained that he was “blind-sided” by this ruling, which
12 “eviscerated” and “gutted my only defense to the charge of capital murder,” and he
13 correctly anticipated that the prosecution would capitalize on the absence of an
14 expert on this critical issue. Ex. 12 at 109-10 (also describing that counsel was not
15 aware of any evidence of mental impairment close to the time of the crime that he
16 could have presented in keeping with the court’s time limitation).

17 Counsel stated that, “I did not consider putting lay witnesses on the stand to

18
19 ¹¹ The court’s holding was in error. State law permits lay witnesses to give
20 mental health testimony within their personal knowledge. Cal. Evid. Code §§
21 351, 802; *People v. Webb*, 143 Cal. App. 2d 402, 410-12, 300 P.2d 130 (1956)
22 (trial court erred in excluding lay testimony about defendant’s mental illness
23 symptoms relevant to his ability to form specific intent). The California Supreme
24 Court’s conclusion that the exclusion of such testimony was not in error or
25 harmful is contrary to and an unreasonable application of clearly established
26 federal law. Exclusion of this testimony denied Mr. Jones his right to present a
27 defense and testify in his own defense. *See, e.g., Rock v. Arkansas*, 483 U.S. 44,
28 51-52, 107 S. Ct. 2704, 97 L. Ed. 2d 37 (1987). Had Mr. Jones been permitted to
testify about his mental health history, he could have provided evidence that he
had suffered a lengthy history of dissociative episodes, flashbacks, blackouts, and
hearing voices, thus assisting the jury to understand that the capital crime was a
consequence of the untreated mental illness from which he had long suffered.

1 testify to Mr. Jones’s background and to previous instances in which Mr. Jones had
2 entered a similar trance-like state.” Ex. 12 at 107-08. Thus, counsel did not
3 investigate or present lay witness testimony and records corroborating Mr. Jones’s
4 mental illness and impaired functioning. *Id.* at 107-08, 110. Although counsel
5 retained a psychiatrist for the penalty phase, Dr. Claudewell Thomas, counsel
6 lacked any strategic reason for his failure to use a mental health expert during the
7 guilt phase:

8 Based on Dr. Thomas’s professional medical opinion, I believed that
9 Mr. Jones’s mental state rendered him incapable of forming the
10 intent required for the rape-murder special circumstance I
11 determined that Dr. Thomas’s testimony was critical to the jury’s
12 understanding of the crime, and I decided to have him testify at the
13 penalty phase . . . I did not present a mental health expert during the
14 guilt phase in addition to Mr. Jones’s testimony in spite of the court’s
15 severe, and crucial curtailment of his testimony regarding his mental
16 state during the sexual assault. I argued I had no legal obligation to
17 do so. . . . I had no strategic reason for failing to have a second
18 mental health expert ready to testify in the guilt phase.

19 Ex. 150 at 2731-32; *see also* Ex. 12 at 110.¹² Even when Dr. Thomas provided
20

21 ¹² It is well-established that expert and lay testimony on a defendant’s mental
22 illness where a specific intent crime is charged may be critical to the defense.
23 Cal. Penal Code § 28(a); *People v. Jackson*, 152 Cal. App. 3d 961, 964-66, 968,
24 970, 199 Cal. Rptr. 848 (1984) (holding, in an attempted murder (specific intent)
25 case, that trial court properly permitted two defense psychiatrists to testify that
26 defendant’s conduct during stabbing was a nearly involuntary consequence of his
27 mental illness); *People v. Webb*, 143 Cal. App. 2d at 410-12 (lay testimony
28 admissible on this issue); *see also People v. Cortes*, 192 Cal. App. 4th 873, 904,
909-11, 121 Cal. Rptr. 3d 605 (2011) (defense expert should have been permitted
to testify that defendant entered dissociative state while stabbing victim).

1 counsel with critical conclusions about Mr. Jones’s mental state, counsel did not
2 consider using guilt phase experts, partly because it was too late. Ex. 150 at 2732.

3 Although counsel began representing Mr. Jones in late 1992, shortly after the
4 capital crime, he unreasonably delayed in retaining any mental health expert until
5 nearly the start of trial. State Pet. at 158; Reply at 88-90; 1 CT 3. Counsel retained
6 Dr. Thomas in August 1994, only three months before jury selection. Ex. 150 at
7 2731; Ex. 154 at 2748; 1 CT 2141; 23 Supp II CT 6386-88. Dr. Thomas
8 interviewed Mr. Jones three times, in September and December 1994 and February
9 1995. Ex. 154 at 2749; 30 RT 4413, 4427, 4435, 4529. Following the second
10 interview in December, Dr. Thomas informed counsel that Mr. Jones suffered from
11 schizoaffective disorder and an extreme dissociative disorder that prevented him
12 from predicting in advance, planning, or controlling his dissociative episodes. Ex.
13 150 at 2731 (counsel recalls, “I was impressed when Dr. Thomas explained that he
14 had seen this kind of major dissociation only four times in his career, and that it
15 was not the kind of diagnosis he readily made.”). Dr. Thomas concluded that this
16 had a critical impact on Mr. Jones’s state of mind during his encounter with Mrs.
17 Miller. *Id.* Dr. Thomas also recommended thorough neuropsychological testing.
18 Based on Dr. Thomas’s recommendation, trial counsel retained neuropsychologist
19 William Spindell, Ph.D. Ex. 150 at 2732. However, counsel did not provide Dr.
20 Spindell with sufficient time or information to evaluate Mr. Jones adequately. *Id.*
21 As a result, Dr. Spindell completed only a partial test battery before the guilt phase
22 began. *Id.*; 30 RT 4429.

23 Trial counsel’s exclusive reliance on Mr. Jones’s testimony for the mental
24 state defense was not based on reasonable investigation. *See, e.g., Wiggins*, 539
25 U.S. at 523, 529 (deficient performance question is “whether the investigation
26 supporting counsel’s decision not to introduce [additional evidence] was itself
27 reasonable”; finding deficient performance where counsel’s investigation “began
28 and ended with” the records in his possession); *Jennings v. Woodford*, 290 F.3d

1 1006, 1015 (9th Cir. 2002); *Hart v. Gomez*, 174 F.3d 1067, 1070 (9th Cir. 1999).
2 He unreasonably failed to retain a guilt phase mental health expert, as was
3 necessary to the defense and to rebut the prosecution’s case. *See, e.g., Daniels v.*
4 *Woodford*, 428 F.3d 1181, 1207 (9th Cir. 2005); *cf. Bloom v. Calderon*, 132 F.3d
5 1267, 1278 (9th Cir. 1997) (where defense was based on mental state, “[e]ven the
6 third-year law student [assisting counsel] knew the defense needed a psychiatric
7 expert witness.”); *see also id.* at 1272, 1277. Nor did he provide the experts he
8 retained, Drs. Thomas and Spindell, with sufficient information and time to
9 examine Mr. Jones. *See Bean v. Calderon*, 163 F.3d 1073, 1077 (9th Cir. 1998)
10 (finding ineffective assistance where counsel delayed in following mental health
11 expert’s recommendation to retain neuropsychologist); *Daniels*, 428 F.3d at 1205
12 (finding ineffective assistance where counsel failed to investigate and present
13 evidence of client’s brain damage).

14 Counsel also failed to investigate and present readily available lay witness
15 testimony and Mr. Jones’s mental health records that would have demonstrated Mr.
16 Jones’s mental illness and corroborated his testimony. *See, e.g., Williams*, 529 U.S.
17 at 396 (“trial counsel did not fulfill their obligation to conduct a thorough
18 investigation of the defendant’s background”); *Wiggins*, 539 U.S. at 524 (counsel
19 performed deficiently where they “abandoned their investigation of petitioner’s
20 background after having acquired only rudimentary knowledge of his history from
21 a narrow set of sources.”); *Rompilla*, 545 U.S. at 390 (counsel performed
22 deficiently where, if they “had looked in the file on [defendant’s] prior conviction
23 ... they would have found a range of mitigation leads that no other source had
24 opened up.”); *Jennings*, 290 F.3d at 1013 (finding ineffective assistance where
25 counsel did not interview witnesses with mental state information or request
26 medical records); *Daniels*, 428 F.3d at 1204 (finding ineffective assistance where
27 counsel did not review reports describing client’s mental illness); *see also* ABA
28 Guidelines 11.4.1(D)(2)(B) (counsel should “explore the existence of other

1 potential sources of information relating to . . . the client’s mental state”),
2 11.4.1(D)(3)(B) (counsel should consider interviewing potential witnesses
3 “familiar with aspects of the client’s life history that might affect the likelihood
4 that the client committed the charged offense(s)”); Ex. 183 at 3178-80.

5 **3) Trial counsel’s deficient performance was prejudicial.**

6 Had trial counsel provided effective representation, the jury would have had
7 ample evidence to conclude that Mr. Jones’s mental illness and substance use on
8 the day of the crime prevented him from forming the specific intent necessary for
9 felony murder and a special circumstance based on rape. *See* State Pet. at 152-62;
10 Reply at 86-103.

11 A reasonable investigation of Mr. Jones’s background before the guilt phase
12 would have yielded substantial relevant information from many witnesses. *See*
13 *generally*, section II.C.2.c., *infra*; State Pet. at 93-147; Reply at 88-92, 135-84. For
14 example, a reasonable investigation would have furnished counsel with lay
15 witnesses to describe Mr. Jones’s history of impaired functioning, including his
16 paranoia, delusions, hallucinations, depression, and dissociative episodes.¹³ State
17 Pet. at 92; Reply at 91-95. Numerous witnesses could have described Mr. Jones’s
18 personal and family history of physical and sexual abuse, mental impairment, and
19 substance abuse that were relevant to his mental state during the crime. *See* State
20 Pet. at 94-147; Reply at 88-92, 172-84. Trial counsel also would have discovered
21 lay witnesses who could have testified to Mr. Jones’s mental condition
22

23 ¹³ In addition to this background, a qualified neuropsychologist with
24 sufficient time and information to complete a full evaluation would have provided
25 additional information and testified, *inter alia*, that Mr. Jones had markedly
26 subaverage intelligence and severe neuropsychological dysfunction, and that his
27 brain damage resulted in disinhibition regarding aggression and sexual behavior,
28 misperception of social expectations, and impaired ability to plan, organize, or
regulate his behavior. Ex. 175 at 3063-69; *see also* Ex. 125 at 2552.

1 deteriorating after his release from prison in 1991 and his irrational behavior
2 leading up to the crime. *See, e.g.*, Ex. 10; Ex. 21 at 226-27; Ex. 124 at 2543-44.

3 Lay witnesses could have testified that prior to the capital crime, Mr. Jones
4 was depressed, expressed suicidal thoughts, and experienced dissociative trances.
5 Ex. 10 at 99-100; Ex. 124 at 2544. After his release from prison in 1991, Mr. Jones
6 was unable to maintain employment and had trouble interacting with others. Ex.
7 10 at 97; Ex. 21 at 226-27. His uncle gave him part-time work at his transmission
8 shop, but did not offer him full-time work because he lacked the mental capacity to
9 repair cars and the shop employees thought he was too strange. Ex. 21 at 226-27.
10 At times his voice was flat and his eyes had a glazed, faraway look. Ex. 10 at 97.
11 He became increasingly worried about what others thought of him and was
12 convinced that people were out to get him. *Id.* Mr. Jones also behaved bizarrely,
13 recording phone conversations, speaking in a deep, strange voice, and staring with
14 “blank scary eyes.” Ex. 124 at 2544. Mr. Jones needed mental health treatment,
15 but lacked the skills to access it. Ex. 135 at 2666.

16 In the days leading up to his arrest, Mr. Jones’s “speech did not make sense,
17 and he was literally talking nonsense. He was convinced that people were talking
18 about him behind his back. . . . He looked disturbed and unfocused.” Ex. 21 at
19 227. One acquaintance recalled that the day before his arrest, Mr. Jones “started
20 talking about trees. He was mumbling to himself about how people were out to get
21 him and that he did not want to go on. . . . From the look in his eyes and his
22 babbling speech, it seemed like he was talking to someone other than me, but I was
23 the only one there.” Ex. 10 at 99-100.

24 Even with the limited information he received, Dr. Thomas could have
25 explained to the jury during the guilt phase that Mr. Jones “suffered a psychotic
26 break at the time of the incident, dissociating from external reality and rational
27 consciousness, and responding instead only to an unconscious, internal world of
28 memories and messages over which he had no control.” Ex. 154 at 2750. Dr.

1 Thomas concluded that Mr. Jones suffered from a Schizoaffective Disorder that
2 had been worsening over time. *Id.* “Outwardly, Mr. Jones was a polite, respectful,
3 and ethical young man, loyal to friends and family. When Mr. Jones was
4 overwhelmed by an extremely stressful or emotional situation, however, another
5 self emerged as he experienced a severe state of dissociation.” *Id.* at 2750-51. Dr.
6 Thomas would have testified that Mr. Jones “was not in control of any of his
7 actions during this incident; at best, he was a spectator, watching someone else act,
8 as if watching a movie of himself. He was therefore not in a position to appreciate
9 the moral quality of his behavior, or distinguish right from wrong in those
10 moments.” *Id.* at 2755; *see also* Ex. 178 at 3156-57.

11 If he had been provided the results of a reasonable investigation, Dr. Thomas
12 would have recognized that “[s]exuality was a frequent trigger for brutal and
13 violent domestic strife when [Mr. Jones was] little.” Ex. 154 at 2757. He would
14 have learned that Mr. Jones’s mother was the victim of physical and sexual abuse,
15 suffered from mental illness, and was tested with an IQ of 61. *Id.* at 2758-59.
16 Background information would have revealed that the “pattern of sexual abuse and
17 mental illness in the family is multi-generational. Members of Mr. Jones’s
18 maternal and paternal families were both victims and perpetrators of sexual abuse.”
19 *Id.* at 2759. Considering the background information that could have been
20 discovered, Dr. Thomas stated that “Against this backdrop of domestic, sexualized
21 violence, and in particular the demonization of his mother by his father, Mr.
22 Jones’s childhood memory of his mother in bed at a moment of great stress with
23 Mrs. Miller makes even more sense to me, and I would have done a much better
24 job conveying that connection to the jury.” *Id.* at 2761.

25 Counsel’s reliance on Mr. Jones’s uncorroborated testimony was damning.
26 The prosecutor argued that counsel’s failure to present a guilt phase mental health
27 expert proved that Mr. Jones did not suffer from a mental disorder:
28

1 He only blacks out the times he can't—he has no other explanation
2 for . . . There's nobody who can come in and say, well, I saw Mr.
3 Jones talking to someone else. He is hearing these voices and he is
4 responding to them. It's only his word that that is so, and you
5 shouldn't believe it. . . . Is it possible that he is thinking about what
6 his defense might be in this case, and that a psychiatric defense is
7 probably his best bet[?] . . . If there was a psychiatrist to support this
8 mental disorder, wouldn't he be here? Ask yourself that. If there
9 was really a mental disorder that lessened the criminal culpability,
10 wouldn't that person be here? There is none.

11 27 RT 3969-72; *see also* 26 RT 3905-06. As one juror observed, “The prosecution
12 differed from the defense in that they actually presented evidence to back up their
13 theory of what happened that night.” Ex. 140 at 2695. For his part, counsel told
14 the jury, “And I quite frankly feel some guilt because maybe I should have put on
15 the psychiatrist.” 31 RT 4681.

16 Importantly, although it was undisputed that Mr. Jones was the perpetrator,
17 the jury deliberated for four days before reaching a verdict. 2 CT 247-48, 251,
18 377. The jury also asked about the intent instructions, indicating that it was
19 grappling with this issue. 27 RT 4013. Thus, the additional evidence that counsel
20 unreasonably failed to investigate and present surely would have affected the trial
21 outcome. *See, e.g., Rompilla*, 545 U.S. at 393 (holding counsel's failure to
22 investigate and present lay and expert evidence prejudicial when case based on
23 adequate investigation “bears no relation to the few naked pleas” that were
24 “actually put before the jury”); *Wiggins*, 539 U.S. at 526 (ruling counsel's
25 presentation of a “halfhearted” case was prejudicial); *Daniels*, 428 F.3d at 1205
26 (holding ineffective assistance prejudicial at guilt phase; had counsel undertaken a
27 thorough investigation of Mr. Daniels's mental state, the jury would have heard
28 evidence that he suffered from a mental disorder at the time he committed the

1 murders); *Jennings*, 290 F.3d at 1019 (counsel’s failure to investigate and present
2 mental state defense was prejudicial where evidence of guilt was overwhelming,
3 yet the jury deliberated for two days).

4 **b. Failure to investigate and defend against the rape charges.**

5 Mr. Jones alleged that his trial counsel was unreasonable when he (1) failed
6 to investigate or consult an expert about a defense to the rape charges; and (2)
7 conceded that Mr. Jones was guilty of rape. Mr. Jones presented, inter alia, the
8 following allegations and supporting facts to the state court.¹⁴

9 **1) Counsel unreasonably failed to investigate or consult expert.**

10 Felony murder and a special circumstance based on rape both require a
11 finding that the victim was alive at the time of the sexual contact. *People v. Kelly*,
12 1 Cal. 4th 495, 524, 526, 3 Cal. Rptr. 2d 677 (1992); *see also People v. Cain*, 10
13 Cal. 4th 1, 43, 40 Cal. Rptr. 2d 481 (1995). Counsel understood that it therefore
14 was crucial to determine whether Mr. Jones’s sexual contact with the victim
15 preceded her death. II Supp. 1 CT 83 (counsel moves to strike rape special
16 circumstance because the victim must be alive for rape to occur). Mr. Jones could
17 not assist counsel because he did not remember having sexual contact with Mrs.
18 Miller. 22 RT 3336. Despite recognizing this defense, counsel explained, “I do not
19 recall investigating whether the victim may have died prior to the sexual contact. I
20 did not . . . have an independent medical expert explore this theory.” Ex. 181 at
21 3161; *see also Rompilla*, 545 U.S. at 387 (ruling that trial counsel was deficient for
22 failing to thoroughly investigate the circumstances of the case); *Duncan v. Ornoski*,
23 528 F.3d 1222, 1236 (9th Cir. 2008); *Baylor v. Estelle*, 94 F.3d 1321, 1324 (9th Cir.

25 ¹⁴ Mr. Jones provided the state court with substantial extra-record evidence
26 supporting this subclaim, including declarations of trial counsel and a forensic
27 pathologist (Exs. 12, 150, 177, 181); a juror declaration (Ex. 138); and the
28 autopsy, coroner’s investigator, and criminalist lab reports (Exs. 103, 171-72.)

1 1996); ABA Guideline 11.4.1(D)(7) (counsel should retain and use experts
2 necessary to rebuttal of prosecution’s case and to presentation of a defense).

3 **2) Trial counsel unreasonably conceded rape.**

4 Without reasonably investigating the available physical evidence, trial
5 counsel believed, “Because we had no defense to the rape charge, I needed Mr.
6 Jones to admit the rape,” which “would be consistent with the scientific evidence,
7 and make Mr. Jones more credible overall.” Ex. 12 at 107; *see also* Ex. 150 at
8 2730. Counsel’s reasoning was inconsistent with the flashback and subsequent
9 blackout that Mr. Jones experienced, which were critical to his mental state
10 defense. Mr. Jones testified that he had no memory of sexual contact with Mrs.
11 Miller, “but I know it had to be me, though.” 22 RT 3336. Even though Mr. Jones
12 never testified to pre-mortem sexual contact with Mrs. Miller, the prosecutor asked
13 him, “Do you remember raping her?” and “Did you rape her before or after you
14 stabbed her?” 23 RT 3484. Instead of objecting, counsel conceded the rape and
15 mischaracterized Mr. Jones’s testimony, stating that “Mr. Jones . . . said, ‘. . . I
16 must have forced her to have sex with me.’” 26 RT 3928; *see also id.* at 3927
17 (“And there is no doubt in this case Mr. Jones is guilty of the rape”). Not
18 surprisingly, the prosecutor immediately told the jury that counsel “conceded the
19 rape.” 27 RT 3963. Counsel performed deficiently by conceding rape without
20 investigating the physical evidence or considering that his concession was
21 inconsistent with Mr. Jones’s testimony. *See, e.g., Strickland*, 466 U.S. at 690-91;
22 *Wiggins*, 539 U.S. at 525 (“any reasonably competent attorney would have realized
23 that pursuing these leads was necessary to making an informed choice among
24 possible defenses”); Cal. Evid. Code §§ 400-03; *United States v. Swanson*, 943
25 F.2d 1070, 1071 (9th Cir. 1991) (counsel ineffective for conceding client’s guilt
26 during closing argument).

27 **3) Trial counsel’s deficient performance was prejudicial.**

28 The prosecution theorized that Mr. Jones bound the victim to prevent her

1 from struggling, raped her, and then killed her. 26 RT 3902-03. The state of the
2 victim's clothing, her bindings, and her rapid death, instead created a reasonable
3 doubt whether she experienced pre-mortem sexual contact. A qualified expert
4 would have so testified. *See generally* Ex. 177 (medical examiner, Dr. Thomas
5 Rogers, describing the evidence as most consistent with post-mortem sexual
6 penetration and binding). Furthermore, counsel had the police, autopsy, and
7 coroner's investigator's reports and crime scene photos with this information, and
8 he easily could have consulted an expert. 1 Supp. III-CT 3-4, 8; Ex. 171 at 3031-
9 34, 3046; Ex. 103 at 2125.

10 Mr. Jones provided the state court with a detailed description of the evidence
11 supporting a defense that sexual contact occurred post-mortem. *See* State Pet. at
12 86-90; Reply at 76-80. Indeed, counsel regarded this evidence of post-mortem
13 sexual contact as compatible with his psychiatric defense: "If I had the findings of
14 Dr. Rogers, which offered a reasonable possibility that the victim was dead at the
15 time of the sexual contact, I could have presented this evidence, which was also
16 compatible with my psychiatric defense, to defend against the rape and felony-
17 murder rape charges and the special circumstance rape allegation." Ex. 181 at
18 3161. If he had, it is reasonably probable that Mr. Jones would have received a
19 more favorable outcome. Mr. Jones also was presumptively prejudiced by counsel
20 conceding the rape during his closing argument, which the prosecutor immediately
21 emphasized. 26 RT 3927-28; 27 RT 3963; *see also* Ex. 138 at 2690 (juror stating,
22 "[W]e heard nothing about the rape charge except that he did it").

23 Counsel performed ineffectively because he had at his "fingertips
24 information that could have undermined the prosecution's case" that Mrs. Miller
25 was raped, yet chose not to develop and use this evidence at trial. *Rompilla*, 545
26 U.S. at 388; *see also* *Lord v. Wood*, 184 F.3d 1083, 1096 (9th Cir. 1999).
27 Moreover, the Ninth Circuit has held that where, as here, counsel concedes his
28 client's guilt during closing argument, counsel violates the right to due process by

1 “abandon[ing] his client at a critical stage of the proceedings” and “caus[ing] a
2 breakdown in our adversarial system of justice.” *Swanson*, 943 F.3d at 1071, 1073,
3 1075. Under *Swanson*, this form of egregious ineffectiveness triggers the *Cronic*
4 exception to *Strickland*, which presumes prejudice due to a breakdown in the
5 adversarial process. *Id.* at 1072 (citing *United States v. Cronic*, 466 U.S. 648, 104
6 S. Ct. 2039, 80 L. Ed. 2d 657 (1984)).

7 **c. Failure to investigate and defend against the prior conviction.**

8 The prosecutor sought to admit Mr. Jones’s 1986 conviction for the rape of
9 Doretha Harris, the mother of his ex-girlfriend. The prosecutor moved to introduce
10 the Harris prior under California Evidence Code section 1101(b) to establish Mr.
11 Jones’s identity, intent, and common plan or scheme for the rape charges
12 underlying the felony murder and special circumstances. 1 Supp. II CT 1-9. In
13 state habeas corpus proceedings, Mr. Jones alleged that his trial counsel was
14 ineffective in defending against the admission of the Harris crime at the guilt phase
15 by failing to (1) investigate the circumstances of the crime; (2) oppose its
16 admission during the guilt phase of trial; and (3) mitigate the evidence once it was
17 presented. State Pet. at 158-59; Reply at 105-06. In support of this claim, Mr.
18 Jones presented, inter alia, the following allegations and supporting facts to the
19 state court.¹⁵

20 **1) Trial counsel unreasonably failed to investigate.**

21 Counsel acknowledged that he had “no strategic reason” for his failure to
22 interview lay witnesses who could have supported mental health and mitigation
23 themes, including those with knowledge of the Harris crime. Ex. 150 at 2732-33.

24 ¹⁵ Mr. Jones provided the state court with substantial extra-record evidence
25 supporting this subclaim, including: declarations of his trial counsel, habeas
26 psychiatrist, and habeas neuropsychologist (Exs. 12, 150, 175, 178); the Harris
27 crime police report and court file (Exs. 104, 136); and declarations of lay
28 witnesses who observed his mental deterioration before the crime (Exs. 8, 14, 21).

1 Forgoing this investigation fell well below the standard of care and was plainly
2 unreasonable. Ex. 183 at 3178, 3185; *see Rompilla*, 545 U.S. at 383 (failure to
3 investigate prior conviction was deficient performance); ABA Guidelines
4 11.4.1(D)(2)(B), (D)(2)(C), & (D)(3)(B) (counsel should investigate client’s prior
5 crimes, client’s mental state, and lay witnesses with mitigating information).

6 **2) Trial counsel unreasonably withdrew his opposition to the**
7 **admission of the prior crime evidence.**

8 In pretrial proceedings, the judge deferred ruling on the admissibility of the
9 Harris prior. The trial court, however, prohibited the prosecutor from referring to
10 the prior in his opening statement and noted, “I don’t believe you can use the
11 [Harris crime] to show identity, common plan, or design or intent.” 1 RT 689.
12 When the trial court later revisited the admissibility of the prior, it ruled that it
13 came within the exception to section 1101(b), but deferred balancing its prejudicial
14 effect and probative value until further development of the evidence at trial. 14 RT
15 2378-79. The court expressed “some real concerns obviously about a prior
16 conviction coming in . . . that happened several years ago.” 14 RT 2379.

17 When first seeking to admit the Harris prior, the prosecutor stated that the
18 foremost reason to admit it was to prove identity. 1 RT 686-87. By the time the
19 trial court revisited the issue, Mr. Jones’s identity was undisputed: the court had
20 ruled admissible the DNA evidence identifying Mr. Jones as the perpetrator. *Id.*;
21 *see also People v. Ewoldt*, 7 Cal. 4th 380, 406, 867 P.2d 757 (1994) (if
22 perpetrator’s identity is undisputed, prior crime evidence is cumulative: its
23 prejudicial effect will outweigh its probative value); *Guerrero*, 16 Cal. 3d at 724.

24 The prosecution had also argued that it needed the prior crime evidence to
25 prove that Mrs. Miller was raped, but stated that if the defense conceded the rape,
26 admission of the Harris prior would be unnecessary. 1 RT 679-81. By the time the
27 trial court reconsidered introduction of the Harris prior, counsel had settled on this
28 concession, explaining that, “I did not envision a defense to the rape charge and the

1 rape felony-murder charge once the DNA evidence was admitted.” Ex. 12 at 106,
2 107; *see also* Ex. 150 at 2730 (“I believed the court’s ruling on this [DNA]
3 evidence foreclosed any other possible defense.”); 1 RT 696.

4 Despite these powerful reasons not to admit the Harris prior, and the trial
5 court’s hesitance to admit it, trial counsel withdrew his opposition and the prior
6 crime was admitted on the critical issue of intent underlying the felony murder and
7 special circumstance charges. 14 RT 2382-83. Counsel explained, “I knew that
8 Mr. Jones’s last prior conviction for raping Mrs. Harris was an evidentiary time
9 bomb . . . When [the pretrial judge] deferred his ruling, I withdrew my objection to
10 admission . . . because the evidence would have been admissible at the penalty
11 phase and I needed to plan for the jury hearing it.” Ex. 12 at 108. Trial counsel’s
12 actions were unreasonable not only because of the state of the evidence, but also
13 because counsel had not conducted investigation into the crime and was
14 unprepared to counter it with evidence that mitigated its impact. *See, e.g.*, Ex. 150
15 at 2732-33.

16 **3) Trial counsel unreasonably failed to mitigate the details of**
17 **the prior crime.**

18 At trial, counsel addressed the Harris prior through direct examination of Mr.
19 Jones and cross-examination of Mrs. Harris, both of which elicited few mitigating
20 details. 20 RT 3175-79 (Harris cross-examination, in which counsel elicits that Mr.
21 Jones broke into the house, was very upset, and asked Mrs. Harris to kill him after
22 the assault); 22 RT 3289-91, 3294, 3370-72 (Jones direct examination, in which
23 counsel primarily elicits from Mr. Jones that the “incident . . . did occur” and he
24 pled guilty to “those charges,” was incarcerated, and was released on parole); *see*
25 *also* 24 RT 3600, 3602. Counsel also incorrectly argued that Mr. Jones went to the
26 Harris household intending to burglarize Mrs. Harris. 26 RT 3925. Instead, Mr.
27 Jones had testified that he entered the house to talk to the grandmother of his son.
28 22 RT 3371. Counsel’s erroneous concession allowed the prosecutor to argue that

1 even Mr. Jones’s attorney thought he was lying about the Harris prior. 27 RT 3976.

2 **4) Trial counsel’s deficient performance was prejudicial.**

3 Had trial counsel conducted a reasonable investigation, he would have
4 learned that prior to the Harris crime, Mr. Jones was homeless, his mental health
5 was deteriorating, and his drug use was increasing. Ex. 8 at 88; Ex. 14 at 136; *see*
6 *also* section II.C.2.c, *infra*. Mr. Jones went to Mrs. Harris’s home because she was
7 the mother of his ex-girlfriend, and his paranoia led him to believe that they would
8 never allow him to see his son again. Ex. 178 at 3147. Prior to the incident, Mr.
9 Jones used LSD for the first time; he also used alcohol, marijuana, and cocaine.
10 Ex. 104 at 2179; 22 RT 3294. He “felt an overwhelming force driving him to go
11 into the house” and felt that he was watching a movie where he could view but not
12 control his actions. He entered the residence unarmed and in a trance-like state,
13 hearing voices. Ex. 178 at 3147, 3154-55. He smashed and crawled through a
14 bedroom window in the early morning. 20 RT 3162-63. Mrs. Harris was in the
15 kitchen, preparing her lunch for later that day. Ex. 136 at 2669. She picked up a
16 nine-inch kitchen knife, which she was holding when she encountered Mr. Jones.
17 Ex. 178 at 3147. Due to his deteriorating mental state, paranoia, significant drug
18 use, and the knife, Mr. Jones felt that his life was threatened, dissociated, and
19 engaged in a disjointed assault on Mrs. Harris. 20 RT 3163-69; *see also* Ex. 178 at
20 3152, 3155-56 (Mr. Jones’s dissociative episodes are triggered by stressful events
21 he perceives as threatening).

22 After the assault, Mr. Jones picked up the knife Mrs. Harris had dropped,
23 pressed it to his chest, and begged her to kill him. Ex. 136 at 2670. He fell asleep
24 on her bed instead of leaving. *Id.*; 20 RT 3169. When he woke up, he sat with her
25 and cried, looking at a picture of his ex-girlfriend, son, and himself. 20 RT 3171.
26 He was remorseful about her injuries, which he cleaned with alcohol and cotton. 1
27 Supp. II CT 19. Mr. Jones’s jail record and a 1986 psychiatric report prepared after
28 this crime reflect that an officer investigating the crime believed Mr. Jones was

1 mentally ill; Mr. Jones did not know what motivated him to commit the Harris
2 crime and he described blank spells and engaging in activities without knowing
3 what he was doing. Ex. 87; Ex. 104 at 2179-85. Had counsel conducted a
4 reasonable investigation, he could have mitigated the Harris prior as the chaotic,
5 disturbed result of Mr. Jones’s paranoia, psychosis, and fear-induced dissociation,
6 which demonstrated his inability to plan. Ex. 178 at 3154-56; 30 RT 4428, 4442;
7 Ex. 154 at 2755. This would have been consistent with the mental state defense,
8 which described how the capital crime was similarly the result of Mr. Jones’s
9 mental illness, substance use, and dissociative episodes.

10 Moreover, the prosecutor seized on counsel’s errors to use evidence of the
11 Harris prior as improper propensity evidence. The prosecutor repeatedly argued
12 that the jury should infer that Mrs. Miller was raped due to the mere existence of
13 the Harris prior. 26 RT 3902; 27 RT 3977, 3991. The prosecutor asked the jury
14 during closing argument “to accept that [Mr. Jones] formed the specific intent to
15 rape the same way he did it with Mrs. Harris, and to come back with first degree
16 murder.” 27 RT 3991-92; *see also id.* at 3978, 3976 (prosecutor arguing, “[P]eople
17 who do similar acts often harbor similar intents when they commit those acts.”).

18 Under these circumstances, it is evident that counsel’s failure to seek
19 exclusion of the Harris prior or mitigate it prejudiced Mr. Jones. *Jones*, 13 Cal. 4th
20 at 581-82 (counsel ineffective for allowing the prosecution to introduce evidence
21 of his client’s involvement in an unrelated shooting incident). Counsel’s sole
22 defense to felony murder and the special circumstance was Mr. Jones’s inability to
23 form the specific intent for rape. Allowing the jury to hear about the Harris crime
24 at the guilt phase without explaining Mr. Jones’s mental impairment fatally tipped
25 the balance towards conviction. *See, e.g., Sears v. Upton*, 130 S. Ct. 3259, 3264,
26 177 L. Ed. 2d 1025 (2010) (deficient performance where counsel failed to
27 introduce evidence of petitioner’s mental functioning, because it “might well have
28 helped the jury understand” petitioner and his acts); *Rompilla*, 545 U.S. at 385

1 (trial counsel was obligated, inter alia, to “discover any mitigating evidence” about
2 the prior crime); *Crotts v. Smith*, 73 F.3d 861, 866 (9th Cir. 1996).

3 **3. Respondent Disputed Key Facts in State Court.**

4 The state’s Informal Response to Mr. Jones’s state habeas petition raised
5 numerous factual disputes as to Mr. Jones’s allegations on *Strickland*’s deficient
6 performance and prejudice prongs, but did not substantiate those disputes with any
7 documentary or other factual support. *See* Inf. Resp. at 8-26.

8 First, on direct appeal and state habeas, Respondent contended that there was
9 a “plausible tactical reason” that counsel did not call Dr. Thomas to testify at the
10 guilt phase: the prosecutor could have elicited evidence from Dr. Thomas about
11 the rape of Kim Jackson and early statements that Mr. Jones made about
12 consensual sex with Mrs. Miller, which would have weakened Mr. Jones’s defense
13 by suggesting it was fabricated. Respondent contended that Mr. Jones was not
14 prejudiced by counsel’s failure to call Dr. Thomas. Inf. Resp. at 15; Resp. Brief at
15 95. Respondent also argued that Mr. Jones was not prejudiced by counsel’s failure
16 to present lay testimony about his mental illness symptoms because the trial court
17 would have excluded that testimony unless counsel presented an expert. Inf. Resp.
18 at 14-15, 18.

19 Second, Respondent contended that counsel’s concession regarding the rape
20 charge was reasonable in light of Mr. Jones’s testimony and the DNA evidence
21 linking Mr. Jones to the crime. *Id.* at 10. Respondent asserted that counsel may
22 have determined that there was insufficient evidence to support a post-mortem
23 sexual contact defense. *Id.* at 11. Respondent engaged in rampant speculation in
24 proposing a theory of pre-mortem rape based on the physical evidence—an
25 argument that was not raised at trial or established in post-conviction proceedings
26 with any expert or other factual support. *Id.* at 12-13. Finally, Respondent
27 contended, in conclusory fashion, that counsel made a reasonable strategic decision
28 not to object to the introduction of the Harris prior during the guilt phase. *Id.* at 16.

1 **4. The California Supreme Court’s Decision.**

2 In 2009, the California Supreme Court summarily denied Mr. Jones’s habeas
3 claim for failing to state a prima facie case for relief on any issue raised. The state
4 court therefore did not require Respondent to respond formally to Mr. Jones’s
5 allegations or present evidence to support Respondent’s factual contentions. The
6 state court ruling also denied Mr. Jones the opportunity to present evidence,
7 subpoena witnesses, and prove his allegations. *See* section I.B.2, *supra*.

8 The state court had previously rejected two of Mr. Jones’s ineffectiveness
9 sub-claims on direct appeal. *People v. Jones*, 29 Cal. 4th 1229 (2003). In the first
10 appellate claim, Mr. Jones alleged that his counsel ineffectively failed to call Dr.
11 Thomas at the guilt phase to testify that Mr. Jones could not form the specific
12 intent to rape Mrs. Miller. *Id.* at 1254. The state court concluded that there was no
13 deficient performance. First, the state court ruled that Dr. Thomas’s diagnosis of
14 Mr. Jones relied, inter alia, upon information in Mr. Jones’s police report that he
15 had raped and threatened to kill Ms. Jackson. The state court speculated that
16 counsel could have decided that the prosecution would have been entitled to cross-
17 examine Dr. Thomas about the foundation for his opinion and that the benefit of
18 introducing Dr. Thomas’s testimony was outweighed by the damage from
19 introducing the Jackson crime at the guilt phase. *Id.* at 1254-55. The state court
20 also speculated that counsel may not have called Dr. Thomas to avoid revealing
21 that Mr. Jones initially told Dr. Thomas that he had consensual sex with Mrs.
22 Miller. *Id.* at 1255.

23 In the second appellate claim, Mr. Jones alleged that counsel ineffectively
24 withdrew his objection to admitting the Harris prior. *Id.* at 1255. The state court
25 again ruled that counsel did not perform deficiently. The court credited as tactical
26 counsel’s statement on the record: if the jury first heard about the prior crime
27 during the penalty phase, it might have a devastating effect on counsel’s chances of
28 securing a sentence of life without the possibility of parole. *Id.*

1 **5. Section 2254 Does Not Bar Relief on This Claim.**

2 Although Mr. Jones must show only one basis upon which either section
3 2254(1) or (d)(2) is satisfied, multiple bases exist. First, the state court
4 unreasonably applied *Strickland* under section 2254(d)(1) by denying Mr. Jones’s
5 habeas claim as failing to plead a prima facie case for relief and denying him a
6 hearing and rejecting the ineffectiveness sub-claims on direct appeal. Second, the
7 state court reviewed Mr. Jones’s ineffectiveness claim according to legal standards
8 contrary to *Strickland* under section 2254(d)(1). Third, alternatively, the state court
9 unreasonably determined the facts under section 2254(d)(2) by finding facts and
10 resolving disputes without an adjudicative process.

11 **a. The state court unreasonably applied *Strickland* under section**
12 **2254(d)(1).**

13 In state habeas proceedings, Mr. Jones raised numerous allegations about
14 counsel’s guilt phase ineffectiveness that were not raised on appeal. As detailed in
15 section II.A.2., *supra*, these included: (1) failure to investigate Mr. Jones’s mental
16 state defense; (2) failure to support the defense with lay witnesses; (3) failure to
17 support the defense with a guilt phase expert other than Dr. Thomas; (4)
18 unreasonable exclusive reliance on Mr. Jones’s testimony for the defense; and (5)
19 failure to investigate and defend against the rape charges. Mr. Jones also made
20 allegations about the Harris prior that were not raised on appeal, including counsel
21 (1) failing to investigate the prior; (2) acting unreasonably by withdrawing his
22 objection; and (3) failing to mitigate the crime once introduced. Additional habeas
23 allegations concerned counsel’s failure to retain Dr. Thomas in a timely fashion
24 and present his testimony at the guilt phase.

25 Taken as true, Mr. Jones’s allegations established a prima facie case that trial
26 counsel’s performance was deficient in a variety of ways: (1) though counsel
27 settled on a mental state defense, he did not investigate it, consult with an expert
28 about it in a timely fashion, or present lay and expert testimony to support it, *see*

1 section II.A.2.a., *supra*; (2) though rape charges formed the basis for the first-
2 degree murder charge and the special circumstance, counsel did not investigate the
3 physical circumstances of the rape, consult with an expert, or defend against it, *see*
4 section II.A.2.b., *supra*; and (3) though counsel had conceded that Mrs. Miller was
5 raped, he withdrew his objection to the introduction of the Harris prior to prove
6 that rape occurred, did not investigate the Harris prior, and had no plan for
7 effectively mitigating it once it was introduced, *see* section II.A.2.c., *supra*.

8 Mr. Jones also made a prima facie showing that he was prejudiced by
9 counsel's deficient performance. *See, e.g.*, Sections II.A.2.a.3, b.3, c.5, *supra*. The
10 specific allegations of prejudice in this case also must be viewed in the context of
11 the jury deliberations: in a case in which Mr. Jones's identity as the perpetrator
12 was not disputed, the jury deliberated for four days before arriving at a guilt verdict
13 and raised questions about the specific intent instructions during deliberations,
14 which was the key issue before them. *See, e.g.*, section II.A.2.a.3.

15 In light of this pleading and the extensive supporting facts, the state court's
16 ruling that Mr. Jones failed to plead *any* prima facie entitlement to relief is an
17 objectively unreasonable application of *Strickland*. *See, e.g., Wigginsh*, 539 U.S. at
18 527 (holding that state court application of *Strickland* was unreasonable when it
19 did not conduct an assessment of whether counsel's limited investigation was
20 reasonable); *Mosley v. Atchison*, 689 F.3d 838, 848 (7th Cir. 2012) (holding that
21 state court summary ruling on limited record was unreasonable application of
22 *Strickland*); *Ballinger*, 844 F. Supp. 2d at 867 (same); *Brunfield v. Cain*, 854 F.
23 Supp. 2d 366, 376-77 (2012) (same, in *Atkins* context). The state court's ruling
24 also was contrary to clearly established federal law requiring a state court to
25 provide fair adjudicative procedures for adequately presented federal claims. *See*
26 section I.B., *supra*.

27 On direct appeal, the California Supreme Court's opinion was objectively
28 unreasonable for resolving facts about counsel's performance that did not appear in

1 the record and failing to assess key elements of the claim. The state court
2 dismissed Mr. Jones’s claim that counsel was unreasonable for withdrawing his
3 objection to the introduction of the Harris prior, due to counsel’s statement that it
4 was better for the jury to hear about the prior before the penalty phase. *Jones*, 29
5 Cal. 4th at 1255. The state court credited this statement as a reasonable strategic
6 decision, without considering all the circumstances of the case, assessing whether
7 the decision was the result of reasonable investigation, determining whether the
8 failure to investigate before making the decision was reasonable, and considering
9 whether counsel’s actions were in keeping with prevailing professional norms. *See*
10 section II.A.2.c., *supra*. This ruling was objectively unreasonable under
11 *Strickland*. *See, e.g., Wiggins*, 539 U.S. at 527 (holding state court unreasonably
12 applied *Strickland* when it assumed counsel’s decision was reasonable without
13 assessing whether investigation underlying the decision demonstrated reasonable
14 professional judgment); *Strickland*, 466 U.S. at 688 (ruling that “the performance
15 inquiry must be whether counsel’s assistance was reasonable considering *all the*
16 *circumstances*”) (emphasis added).

17 On appeal, the state court also speculated that counsel failed to call Dr.
18 Thomas during the guilt phase because of a reasonable tactical decision to avoid
19 the possibility of the jury hearing about the Jackson prior. 29 Cal. 4th at 1254-55.
20 There was no record evidence of counsel’s reasoning other than his statement to
21 the jury that he felt guilty for not presenting a guilt phase mental health expert. 31
22 RT 4681. Also, the state court’s speculative reasoning was internally inconsistent:
23 the court ruled that it was reasonable for counsel to agree to introduction of the
24 Harris prior and also reasonable for counsel to make decisions on the basis of
25 trying to keep out prior crimes. *Id.* at 1255. It was unreasonable for the state court
26 to invent and ratify a trial “strategy” that counsel never acknowledged and in fact
27 contradicted on the record. *See Plummer v. Jackson*, No. 09-2258, 2012 WL
28 3216779, *5-7 (6th Cir. Aug. 8, 2012) (when the state court’s factual reasons for its

1 conclusion that counsel did not perform deficiently lack adequate record support,
2 the state court unreasonably applied *Strickland* under § 2254(d)(1)). The state
3 court also unreasonably credited counsel’s single statement as a reasonable trial
4 strategy, again without assessing whether the decision was the result of reasonable
5 investigation or was in keeping with prevailing professional norms. *See* section
6 II.A.2.a.; Ex. 150 at 2732 (trial counsel admitting that he did not have a strategic
7 reason for failing to present expert testimony during the guilt phase).¹⁶

8 **b. The state court’s prejudice standards are contrary to *Strickland***
9 **under section 2254(d)(1).**

10 *Strickland* prejudice requires a single showing from petitioner: a reasonable
11 probability that counsel’s ineffective assistance affected the outcome of the
12 proceeding. 466 U.S. at 496. In *Williams*, the Supreme Court addressed the
13 application of section 2254(d)(1) when the state court interpreted *Lockhart v.*
14 *Fretwell*, 506 U.S. 364, 113 S. Ct. 838, 122 L. Ed. 2d 180 (1993), to require a
15 second *Strickland* prejudice element: that counsel’s ineffectiveness resulted in a
16 fundamentally unfair proceeding. 529 U.S. at 393-94, 397, 413-14. The Court
17 held that state court’s analysis was contrary to *Strickland*, and “inasmuch as the
18 [state court] relied on the inapplicable exception recognized in *Lockhart*, an
19 ‘unreasonable application of’ the clear law as established by this Court.” *Id.* at
20 397.

21 Like the state court in *Williams*, the California Supreme Court holds that the
22 *Strickland* prejudice prong “is not solely one of outcome determination,” but

24 ¹⁶ The state court also speculated that trial counsel did not want Dr. Thomas
25 to testify to avoid cross-examination about Mr. Jones initially claiming that he
26 had consensual sex with Mrs. Miller. *Jones*, 29 Cal. 4th at 1264. If Dr. Thomas
27 had testified, he could have explained that Mr. Jones’s initial belief was further
28 evidence of his delusional thinking and mental illness—testimony that would
have strengthened Mr. Jones’s mental state defense. Ex. 154 at 2751.

1 requires inquiry into whether counsel’s deficient performance rendered the
2 proceeding “fundamentally unfair.” *In re Harris*, 5 Cal. 4th 813, 833, 21 Cal. Rptr.
3 2d 373 (1993). In subsequent cases, the state court has invoked *Fretwell* to deny
4 relief on ineffectiveness claims and has consistently applied this incorrect prejudice
5 standard at least through 2010. *See, e.g., In re Valdez*, 49 Cal. 4th 715, 729, 111
6 Cal. Rptr. 3d 647 (2010); *In re Hardy*, 41 Cal. 4th 977, 1019, 63 Cal. Rptr. 3d 845
7 (2007); *In re Cudjo*, 20 Cal. 4th 673, 687, 85 Cal. Rptr. 2d 436 (1999); *In re*
8 *Visciotti*, 14 Cal. 4th 325, 352, 58 Cal. Rptr. 2d 801 (1996); *In re Avena*, 12 Cal.
9 4th 694, 721-22, 49 Cal. Rptr. 2d 413 (1996). Section 2254(d)(1) therefore is
10 satisfied, because this erroneous standard was in effect when the state court denied
11 Mr. Jones’s direct appeal in March 2003 and his state habeas petition in March
12 2009. *See Goodman v. Bertrand*, 467 F.3d 1022, 1027-28 (7th Cir. 2006) (holding
13 that section 2254(d)(1) was satisfied where state court relied on *Fretwell* to deny
14 petitioner’s ineffectiveness claim).

15 In addition to erroneously requiring an additional prejudice showing, the
16 California Supreme Court imposes another hurdle on all claims of constitutional
17 error in habeas proceedings, including ineffectiveness claims: all habeas
18 petitioners must overcome a presumption of the “truth, accuracy, and fairness of
19 the conviction and sentence.” *People v. Duvall*, 9 Cal. 4th 464, 474, 476 n.3, 37
20 Cal. Rptr. 2d 259 (1995). The principle that criminal judgments are presumed final
21 and fairly obtained on collateral review, however, does not apply to ineffectiveness
22 claims. *Strickland*, 466 U.S. at 697-98 (rejecting usual presumption of finality and
23 ruling that “no special standards ought to apply to ineffectiveness claims made in
24 habeas proceedings”). Mr. Jones satisfies section 2254(d)(1) because, contrary to
25 *Strickland*’s rejection of additional presumptions, the state court applied *Duvall*’s
26 fairness presumption to habeas petitions raising ineffectiveness claims both before
27 and after its summary denial of Mr. Jones’s claim. *See, e.g., In re Crew*, 52 Cal.
28 4th 126, 149-50, 127 Cal. Rptr. 3d 285 (2011); *In re Avena*, 12 Cal. 4th at 710.

1 Finally, Mr. Jones also satisfies section 2254(d)(1) because the state court's
2 ineffectiveness prejudice rulings are contrary to *Strickland's* mandate that a court
3 hearing such a claim "must consider the totality of the evidence before the judge or
4 jury." 466 U.S. at 695. Where, as here, a petitioner identifies multiple instances of
5 deficient performance, the California Supreme Court considers prejudice
6 separately for each instance rather than considering prejudice from all instances of
7 deficient performance cumulatively. *In re Robbins*, 18 Cal. 4th 770, 820-21, 77
8 Cal. Rptr. 2d 153 (1998) (Kennard, J., dissenting) (explaining the state court's
9 practice and concluding that the court should consider prejudice cumulatively).

10 **c. The state court unreasonably determined the facts under section**
11 **2254(d)(2).**

12 Although the state court was obligated to take Mr. Jones's allegations as
13 true, the state court may have made factual findings to decide that counsel's
14 actions, omissions, and decisions were reasonable, or that they were not
15 prejudicial, thus crediting Respondent's informal responses to the allegations. *See*
16 section II.A.3., *supra*. Resolution of Mr. Jones's claim in this manner at the
17 pleading stage is unreasonable under section 2254(d)(2), and is a violation of basic
18 rights to confront and rebut evidence that formed the basis for a decision against
19 him. *See generally* Section I.B., *supra*; *see also Plummer v. Jackson*, 2012 WL
20 3216779 at *9 (state court unreasonably denied petitioner's ineffectiveness claim
21 without an evidentiary hearing despite the parties' factual disputes concerning
22 counsel's performance).

23 An evidentiary hearing is usually required to adjudicate ineffectiveness
24 claims—to determine whether counsel acted strategically or performed deficiently
25 and prejudicially. *See, e.g., Ballinger*, 844 F. Supp. 2d at 867. Accordingly, the
26 California Supreme Court's rejection of a prima facie ineffectiveness claim without
27 fact-finding is an unreasonable determination of the facts under § 2254(d)(2),
28 because the state court should have made a finding of fact but neglected to do so.

1 *Hurles*, 650 F.3d at 1312 (§ 2254(d)(2) satisfied where state court made factual
2 findings without an evidentiary hearing); *see also Fanaro v. Pineda*, No. 2:10-CV-
3 1002, 2012 WL 1854313, *3 (S.D. Oh. May 21, 2012); *Williams*, 859 F. Supp. 2d
4 at 1160. The state court’s summary denial in this case is similarly unreasonable.

5 **B. The State Withheld Material Exculpatory Evidence.**

6 Mr. Jones presented the California Supreme Court with a prima facie
7 showing that the state withheld material, exculpatory evidence during his trial in
8 violation of *Brady v. Maryland*, 373 U.S. 83, 87, 83 S. Ct. 1194, 10 L. Ed. 2d 215
9 (1963).¹⁷ He alleged that the prosecution did not disclose two forms of favorable
10 evidence material to a central issue in the case: that Mr. Jones’s long-standing
11 mental impairments prevented him from forming the necessary intent for the
12 charged felony murder and special circumstances. The withheld evidence
13 included: (1) a 1984 emergency room report documenting Mr. Jones’s pre-existing
14 mental illness; and (2) jail medical records describing the circumstances under
15 which jail medical personnel legitimately prescribed Mr. Jones with antipsychotic
16 medication shortly after his arrest for the capital crime. This evidence would have
17 powerfully countered the prosecution’s repeated insistence that Mr. Jones
18 fabricated his mental state defense, falsely testified that he blacked out during his
19 encounter with Mrs. Miller, and faked mental illness to receive antipsychotic
20 medication in jail.

21 **1. Controlling U.S. Supreme Court Precedent.**

22 Constitutional due process is violated where favorable exculpatory or
23 impeachment evidence was suppressed or undisclosed by the state and the
24

25 ¹⁷ This *Brady* claim was Claim Seven in state court and is Claim Three in
26 federal court. State Pet. at 262; Supplemental Allegations in Support of Petition
27 for Writ of Habeas Corpus, NOL at D.1. (“Supp. Pet.”) at 5-10; Fed. Pet. at 98-
28 107.

1 evidence was material, *i.e.*, the defendant was prejudiced by its absence. *See, e.g.*,
2 *Strickler v. Greene*, 527 U.S. 263, 281-82, 119 S. Ct. 1936, 144 L. Ed. 2d 286
3 (1999); *Giglio v. United States*, 405 U.S. 150, 155, 92 S. Ct. 763, 31 L. Ed. 2d 104
4 (1972); *Brady*, 373 U.S. at 87. If the evidence is known to any member of the
5 prosecutor’s office, that knowledge is attributed to the government. *Giglio*, 405
6 U.S. at 154. The prosecution also has a duty to ascertain and divulge favorable
7 evidence known to other governmental entities, including the police. *Kyles v.*
8 *Whitley*, 514 U.S. 419, 432-33, 115 S. Ct. 1555, 131 L. Ed. 2d 490 (1995).

9 A *Brady* violation exists whether the prosecution acted in good or bad faith
10 and whether or not the defense requested the evidence. *See, e.g., United States v.*
11 *Bagley*, 473 U.S. 667, 682, 105 S. Ct. 3375, 87 L. Ed. 2d 481 (1985); *Brady*, 373
12 U.S. at 87. Critically, the prosecution must disclose favorable evidence in time to
13 be of value to the accused. *United States v. Agurs*, 427 U.S. 97, 107, 96 S. Ct.
14 2392, 49 L. Ed. 2d 342 (1976), *overruled on other grounds by United States v.*
15 *Bagley*, 473 U.S. 667 (1985) (constitutional right to fair trial obligates the
16 prosecutor to decide what evidence must be disclosed prior to trial, and perhaps
17 during trial); *United States v. Davenport*, 753 F.2d 1460, 1462 (9th Cir. 1985).

18 Favorable evidence is “material” where there is a reasonable probability that
19 it would have affected the jury’s determination. *See, e.g., Kyles*, 514 U.S. at 434.
20 As the Court in *Kyles* explained, materiality “is not a sufficiency of evidence test.”
21 *Id.* “The possibility of an acquittal on a criminal charge does not imply an
22 insufficient evidentiary basis to convict;” the materiality inquiry considers whether
23 “favorable evidence could reasonably be taken to put the whole case in such a
24 different light as to undermine confidence in the verdict.” *Id.* at 435; *see also*
25 *Bagley*, 473 U.S. at 676, 678, 682.

26 “[I]f the verdict is already of questionable validity, additional evidence of
27 relatively minor importance might be sufficient to create a reasonable doubt.”
28 *Agurs*, 427 U.S. at 113. The only *Brady* “prejudice” analysis is materiality: once

1 suppression of material, exculpatory evidence is established, it is not subject to
2 harmless error analysis. *Kyles*, 514 U.S. at 436. *Brady* errors are considered
3 cumulatively: if multiple pieces of evidence taken cumulatively would lead to a
4 reasonable probability of a different outcome, then the prosecution must disclose
5 each of them. *Id.* at 437.

6 **2. Prima Facie Allegations Before the State Court.**

7 Mr. Jones demonstrated to the California Supreme Court that the withheld
8 1984 medical record and jail medical records were favorable and material to his
9 mental state defense during the guilt phase and to his case in mitigation during the
10 penalty phase of trial. State Pet. at 262-66; Supp. Pet. at 5-10.

11 **a. The 1984 medical record.**

12 On May 29, 1984, at 12:30 a.m., police arrested Mr. Jones as a suspect in the
13 sexual assault of Kim Jackson. Ex. 179. During the booking process, the police
14 observed that Mr. Jones exhibited severe psychiatric symptoms requiring
15 immediate medical attention and transported him to the Beverly Hills Medical
16 Center emergency room. Dr. Strom examined Mr. Jones at 1:50 a.m. and prepared
17 a medical report (“Report”) that noted his history of “transient memory loss” and
18 diagnosed him as suffering from “transient memory lapse.” Ex. 180.

19 **1) The Report was favorable to Mr. Jones.**

20 At the guilt phase of his capital trial, Mr. Jones testified that during his
21 encounter with Mrs. Miller, “I kind of slipped back into my childhood. In my
22 mind, I was visioning when I was little, when I walked into a room with my
23 mother who was with another man that wasn’t my father.” 22 RT 3335. Mr. Jones
24 did not remember killing Mrs. Miller or having sexual contact with her. 22 RT
25 3335-36. Based on this evidence, trial counsel argued that Mr. Jones’s lack of
26 memory was a symptom of his mental illness that prevented him from forming the
27 specific intent to rape Mrs. Miller. 26 RT 3928. The Report would have been
28 favorable to demonstrate that Mr. Jones previously experienced a dissociative

1 episode and arresting officials recognized his need for emergency psychiatric care.
2 It also would have alerted trial counsel to the need to investigate the specific
3 mental health issues described in the Report and to explore the possibility of
4 calling Dr. Strom as a witness. Supp. Pet. at 8-10; Reply to the Informal Response,
5 NOL at D.5. (“Supp. Reply”) at 9-10.

6 At the penalty phase, the prosecution introduced the assault of Kim Jackson
7 as aggravating evidence. 28 RT 4175. Although Mr. Jones was referred for mental
8 health care following the incident, the prosecution argued that Mr. Jones “didn’t
9 really have a problem, and ... [the mental health treatment] was something that he
10 went along with in order to get a reduced sentence.” 31 RT 4640-41. The Report,
11 and evidence developed in response to it, would have mitigated the circumstances
12 of the crime and rebutted the prosecution’s argument. Furthermore, the defense
13 expert, Dr. Thomas, testified that Mr. Jones suffered from a dissociative disorder,
14 dissociated during his encounter with Mrs. Miller, and was unaware of and unable
15 to control his actions. 30 RT 4435. Mr. Jones’s documented behavior during the
16 Jackson crime was consistent with Dr. Thomas’s conclusions presented in the
17 penalty phase. 30 RT 4414, 4435.

18 The Report would have corroborated Mr. Jones’s testimony describing
19 symptoms of his mental illness, including memory loss, thus supporting both his
20 guilt phase mental state defense and Dr. Thomas’s penalty phase testimony. *See*
21 *Brady*, 373 U.S. at 84, 87-91 (finding seminal *Brady* violation where prosecution
22 suppressed extra-record evidence that corroborated defendant’s testimony about his
23 actions during the crime).

24 **2) The state did not disclose the Report to trial counsel.**

25 The prosecution did not disclose Dr. Strom’s Report to the defense. The
26 prosecution first disclosed the Report in August 2004, during post-conviction
27 discovery proceedings pursuant to Penal Code section 1054.9. Supp. Pet. at 2, 10.
28 Until that time, the Report had been among documents in the District Attorney’s

1 file that were labeled as privileged and not previously provided to counsel. *Id.* at
2 7. Trial counsel explained that if he had received a copy of the Report at the time
3 of trial, it would have been in his file and among the materials he provided to Dr.
4 Thomas. However, the Report was in neither location. Ex. 181 at 3161-62.

5 **3) The Report was material.**

6 During the guilt phase, there was no evidence presented to corroborate Mr.
7 Jones’s testimony that he experienced a blackout or flashback during the crime. As
8 a result, the prosecution asked the jury: “What evidence is there here of a mental
9 disorder other than the defendant saying I flashed back to my childhood?” 26 RT
10 3905; *see also* 27 RT 3969 (prosecution arguing that “He only blacks out the times
11 that he . . . has no other explanation for.”). The prosecution urged the jury to
12 believe that “a defense story has been concocted in order—in the hopes that you
13 will give him some lesser offense.” 26 RT 3906. The jury struggled to reach a
14 verdict—guilt phase deliberations lasted for four days, and the jury submitted a
15 question to the judge on specific intent, 2 CT 247-48, 251, 377—and the resolution
16 of this mental state question was “the crux of the defense to the charged crimes.”
17 Ex. 12 at 107; *see also* section II.A.2.a, *supra* (describing the centrality of mental
18 state issues to the case).

19 Given the prosecutor’s repeated assertion that Mr. Jones’s mental health
20 symptoms were contrived, *see* 26 RT 3905-06; 27 RT 3969, 3971-72; 31 RT 4645,
21 4652-53, a Report documenting the long-standing nature of his mental illness and
22 “transient memory lapse[s]” was critical, Ex. 180; *see also* Supp. Reply at 9-10.
23 The Report existed because trained law enforcement officers reacted to address his
24 severe psychiatric symptoms. Supp. Reply at 10. It would have further explained
25 and lent credibility to Mr. Jones’s testimony. Timely disclosure of the Report also
26 would have alerted trial counsel to the need to investigate Mr. Jones’s blackouts,
27 including by consulting an expert. A qualified and adequately prepared expert
28 alerted to Mr. Jones’s need for emergency psychiatric care following his 1984

1 arrest and prior diagnosis of transient memory loss would have been able to
2 explain to the jury the basis and effect of Mr. Jones’s long-standing dissociative
3 disorder. *See* Ex. 178 at 3156-57; *see also* section II.A.2.a.3, *supra*. Counsel also
4 could have interviewed Dr. Strom and presented his testimony in conjunction with
5 the Report. Supp. Reply at 10. Indeed, during state habeas proceedings, trial
6 counsel recognized that the Report was “strong evidence, which would have
7 supported my guilt phase defense,” Ex. 181 at 3162, stating that “[i]f I had
8 possessed this medical record, I would have introduced it into evidence and used it
9 in my direct examinations of Mr. Jones and Dr. Claudewell Thomas,” *id.* at 3163.

10 Especially given the importance of the mental state evidence, the
11 prosecutor’s attacks on Mr. Jones’s credibility, and the jury’s lengthy guilt phase
12 deliberations, it is impossible to “be confident that the jury’s verdict would have
13 been the same” had the prosecution disclosed the corroborating Report.¹⁸ *Kyles*,
14 514 U.S. at 453; *see also Agurs*, 427 U.S. at 113 (where verdict is of questionable
15 validity, even “evidence of relatively minor importance” could create that
16 reasonable probability); *cf. Napue v. Illinois*, 360 U.S. at 269 (“The jury’s estimate
17 of the truthfulness and reliability of a given witness may well be determinative of
18 guilt or innocence[.]”); *Jackson v. Brown*, 513 F.3d 1057, 1070, 1075-79 (9th Cir.
19 2008) (granting penalty phase relief where undisclosed *Brady* evidence was
20 material to capital special circumstances that required a specific intent showing).

21
22 ¹⁸ Withholding the Report allowed the prosecution repeatedly and falsely to
23 assert in both cross-examination and argument that Mr. Jones was lying. Unlike a
24 *Brady* violation, misconduct involving a prosecutor’s presentation of false
25 evidence requires a showing that the prosecution *knowingly* engaged in deceit.
26 *Napue v. Illinois*, 360 U.S. 264, 269, 79 S. Ct. 1173, 3 L. Ed. 2d 1217 (1959). A
27 reasonable inference about the Report’s location -- in a file marked “privileged” --
28 is that the prosecutor recognized its importance and took steps to ensure its non-
disclosure. As Mr. Jones requested in state court, he needed access to discovery
procedures to further develop and present this aspect of his claim.

1 Accordingly, there is a reasonable probability of a different outcome, sufficient to
2 undermine confidence in the trial’s outcome.¹⁹ *See, e.g., Bagley*, 473 U.S. at 678.

3 During the penalty phase, Dr. Thomas testified about Mr. Jones’s mental
4 problems without the benefit of historical mental health evidence such as the
5 Report. Supp. Reply at 13. The state court’s view of the evidence in the direct
6 appeal powerfully describes the materiality of this information: “[I]f defendant
7 had a history of flashbacks and blackouts, Dr. Thomas should have been aware of it
8 . . . the fact that [he] . . . failed to mention any such history suggests that
9 defendant’s proposed testimony concerning such a history would have been a
10 recent fabrication.” *Jones*, 29 Cal. 4th at 1253. The prosecutor’s argument that
11 Mr. Jones did not have a mental health problem involving flashbacks and
12 blackouts, 31 RT 4640-41, highlighted this issue as critical to the penalty phase
13 considerations. During penalty phase closing arguments, the prosecutor argued
14 that Dr. Thomas’s diagnosis of Mr. Jones was medically questionable because it
15 lacked a sufficient basis: “[T]o what extent can somebody interview [Mr. Jones] in
16 December or October of ’94 and tell us what he is thinking in August of ’92. . . .
17 ask the doctor what basis, where’s the science that supports [his conclusions], there
18 is none.” 31 RT 4645.

19 The Report was evidence of Mr. Jones’s history of dissociative episodes and
20 mental impairment that provided independent mitigating evidence as well as a
21 convincing basis for and critical corroboration of Dr. Thomas’s conclusions. *See*
22 *Cone v. Bell*, 556 U.S. 449, 475, 129 S. Ct. 1769, 173 L. Ed. 2d 701 (2009) (ruling
23 that suppressed evidence of mental impairment might have been material to rebut
24

25 ¹⁹ As counsel notes, by substantiating the long-standing nature of Mr. Jones’s
26 mental illness, the Report might also have alleviated the trial court’s concerns
27 underlying his erroneous ruling that Mr. Jones could not testify to pre-1992
28 symptoms of his mental illness. Ex. 181 at 3162.

1 prosecution's suggestion that defendant manipulated expert into believing he was a
2 drug addict and to jury's assessment of the proper punishment in capital case;
3 holding that a full review of the suppressed evidence and its effect was warranted);
4 *Brown v. Borg*, 951 F.2d 1011, 1015 (9th Cir. 1991) (murder conviction overturned
5 where prosecutor advanced a robbery-murder theory due to the victim's missing
6 wallet and jewelry while failing to disclose that hospital personnel had found these
7 items and returned them to the victim's family).

8 **b. Los Angeles County Jail medical records.**

9 After his August 1992 arrest, Mr. Jones was detained in the custody of the
10 Los Angeles County Sheriff's Department. 1 CT 89. Prior to and during his trial,
11 the Sheriff's Department was solely responsible for providing him with, and
12 maintaining records of, his psychiatric care. The prosecution disclosed partial
13 records reflecting that jail personnel prescribed Mr. Jones with the strong
14 antipsychotic medication Haldol and that he received Haldol at least in June 1993
15 and later. *See generally* Ex. 33. As the jail psychiatrist testified, critical records
16 were missing: "There was a gap in the record that specifically did not mention
17 when and how the Haldol was prescribed." 23 RT 3562.

18 **1) The missing jail medical records would have been favorable**
19 **to the defense.**

20 Mr. Jones testified that shortly after he was detained, in November or
21 December 1992, jail medical staff prescribed Haldol to treat his mental health
22 symptoms. 24 RT 3587, 3619-20. Counsel also presented the testimony of a jail
23 psychiatrist, Dr. Kunzman, who did not prescribe the Haldol, but treated Mr. Jones
24 after he already was receiving it. Dr. Kunzman was not able to establish the timing
25 or clinical necessity of the medication. *See, e.g.*, 23 RT 3562. The medical records
26 thus would have been favorable to corroborate Mr. Jones's testimony and support
27 the mental state defense, establishing that in the judgment of trained medical
28 professionals, Mr. Jones had a mental illness that required strong antipsychotic

1 medication shortly after the crime.

2 **2) The medical records have not been disclosed by the state.**

3 The prosecution disclosed some of Mr. Jones's jail medical records to trial
4 counsel. Ex. 33. However, it did not disclose records describing the jail mental
5 health staff's evaluation of Mr. Jones's mental functioning, including when jail
6 personnel first prescribed Mr. Jones with Haldol, what dosage they deemed
7 medically necessary, and what symptoms of psychosis he exhibited that led to the
8 prescription. State Pet. at 265-66; Reply at 232-33; 23 RT 3562. The Los Angeles
9 County District Attorney's Office was responsible for ensuring that these
10 exculpatory jail medical records were disclosed. *Kyles*, 514 U.S. at 437-38 (the
11 prosecutor has a duty to learn of any favorable evidence known to others acting on
12 the government's behalf); *Brady*, 373 U.S. at 84, 87-91 (finding violation where
13 prosecution suppressed corroborating exculpatory evidence); *Carriger v. Stewart*,
14 132 F.3d 463, 480-81 (9th Cir. 1997) (finding *Brady* violation although it was not
15 clear whether individual prosecutors possessed the withheld corrections file); *In re*
16 *Brown*, 17 Cal. 4th 873, 880-83, 952 P.2d 715 (1998) (prosecution had duty to
17 review files from other governmental entities to disclose exculpatory information).

18 **3) The undisclosed jail medical records are material.**

19 Mr. Jones testified that he blacked out during the attack on Mrs. Miller and
20 that when he regained consciousness after the crime, "I was hearing certain little
21 things in my head telling me to do certain things. I guess you could call it
22 paranoia, thinking someone was coming to kill me." 22 RT 3338; *see also* 22 RT
23 3344 (testifying that voices telling him "they're going to kill you" after the crime
24 "had to come from inside of my head, I guess"). He also testified that when he
25 sought treatment in the county jail in 1992, shortly after his arrest, the doctor
26 recommended that he take Haldol; Mr. Jones did not request this medication. 24
27 RT 3587, 3619-20.

28 In support of the mental state defense, trial counsel argued as to the night of

1 the capital crime that “In these kinds of circumstances, people don’t always act
2 rationally . . . I mean he wasn’t thinking very clearly at this point.” 26 RT 3950.
3 Trial counsel acknowledged that “Now, the district attorney says, well, we didn’t
4 hear from any psychiatrist. Well, don’t blame Mr. Jones, you know, for maybe a
5 witness that I didn’t put on, but what do we know? What do we know about him?”
6 26 RT 3951. Counsel went on to argue that Mr. Jones was not “normal,” pointing
7 in part to Mr. Jones’s medication with Haldol in jail; he asked the jury to consider
8 Mr. Jones’s behavior during the Harris prior, stating “I mean do you need a
9 psychiatrist to tell you that is not normal?” 26 RT 3952. Therefore, aside from Mr.
10 Jones’s testimony, his treatment in jail with antipsychotic medication was the only
11 source of evidence for the mental state defense. *See* section II.A.2.a, *supra*
12 (describing the centrality of mental state issues to the case).

13 In response, the prosecutor argued during both the guilt and penalty phases
14 that Mr. Jones faked his mental illness. He argued that in June 1993, months after
15 Mr. Jones was incarcerated, Mr. Jones first received Haldol at his own request.
16 Without evidence, he speculated that Mr. Jones was not suffering from a
17 continuing mental illness, but requested Haldol allegedly because “talking to the
18 other inmates in the pill module” revealed “that a psychiatric defense is probably
19 his best bet.” 27 RT 3971-72 (guilt closing); *see also* 31 RT 4652-53 (penalty
20 closing). He further claimed without evidence that jail doctors were “fooled” into
21 prescribing antipsychotic medicine and that Mr. Jones might be “getting these pills
22 and palming them or giving them to another inmate.”²⁰ 27 RT 3970-72; 31 RT
23 4652.

24 Without the relevant jail records, counsel was unable conclusively to rebut

25
26 ²⁰ Although counsel believed that his only guilt phase defense was based on
27 Mr. Jones’s mental health, he unreasonably and prejudicially left these false
28 remarks unchallenged. Ex. 12 at 107, 109; Ex. 150 at 2730-31.

1 the prosecution’s fabrication argument. Instead, he could only ask the jury to infer
2 that Mr. Jones’s behavior was consistent with genuine mental illness and that the
3 jail medical records were incomplete:

4 Now, the District Attorney says, well, he asked for medication ...
5 Well, most people do. I mean the county jail, if you don’t ask for
6 something, you’re probably not going to get it, but he didn’t ask for
7 Haldol ... What he asked for was for something to help him and
8 what did he get? Well, we don’t know if the records are complete
9 because remember, Dr. Kunzman ... said, “Well, I can’t tell from
10 these records when he got [Haldol] first or whom he got it from[.]”

11 26 RT 3952-53.

12 With complete jail medical records, counsel could have conclusively
13 rebutted the prosecution’s argument and compensated for not presenting a mental
14 health expert to explain Mr. Jones’s behavior in clinical terms. The records would
15 have illustrated that jail doctors recognized the need to treat Mr. Jones’s symptoms
16 of psychosis, and legitimately prescribed appropriate medication for his condition.
17 The records would have corroborated Mr. Jones’s testimony concerning when he
18 began to receive Haldol and illustrated that his mental state defense was not
19 fabricated. Moreover, the records would have yielded the name of the jail doctor
20 who first prescribed Haldol to Mr. Jones; counsel could have interviewed the
21 doctor and presented his or her testimony. As such, the missing jail records were
22 both material and exculpatory.

23 The prosecutor’s failure to disclose this material exculpatory evidence
24 undermines confidence in the trial outcome. *See, e.g., Bagley*, 473 U.S. at 678;
25 *Jackson*, 513 F.3d at 1070, 1075-79 (*Brady* violation where prosecution failed to
26 disclose exculpatory evidence as to whether the defendant had the specific intent
27 necessary for a true special circumstance finding); *Benn v. Lambert*, 283 F.3d 1040,
28 1062 (9th Cir. 2002) (granting relief where defense received records that supported

1 the prosecution’s theory of the case, but the prosecution did not disclose other
2 records that would support exactly the opposite conclusion); Ex. 9 at 95 (evidence
3 of the medications Mr. Jones was receiving was important to the jury). The state’s
4 failure to disclose Mr. Jones’s complete jail medical records rendered its case much
5 stronger, and the defense case much weaker, than the full facts would have
6 supported. *See, e.g., Kyles*, 514 U.S. at 429. Finally, the prosecution’s repeated
7 exploitation of this second *Brady* violation in closing arguments also supports a
8 determination of materiality. *Brown*, 951 F.2d at 1017.

9 **c. Cumulative prejudice**

10 In state court, Mr. Jones also alleged cumulative prejudice due to the
11 prosecution’s multiple *Brady* violations. Reply at 247-48; *Kyles*, 514 U.S. at 437.
12 The defense could have used the Report coupled with Mr. Jones’s full jail medical
13 records powerfully to counter the prosecutor’s argument that Mr. Jones was lying
14 about his mental illness. Together, these documents illustrate that Mr. Jones
15 required medical attention for his mental illness beginning years before the capital
16 crime and continuing after his arrest for that crime. Mr. Jones not only
17 demonstrated entitlement to relief on the basis of each individual *Brady* violation
18 but also that relief is warranted where, as here, the cumulative effect of the
19 undisclosed favorable evidence places the whole case in such a different light as to
20 undermine confidence in the verdict. *Kyles*, 514 U.S. at 429.

21 **3. Respondent Disputed Key Facts in State Court.**

22 In response to Mr. Jones’s allegations about the withheld Report,
23 Respondent stated that Mr. Jones did not present the state court with sufficient
24 factual support for his claim because he did not present a declaration from the
25 doctor who prepared the Report or “other documentation that supports the basis or
26 the reliability of the statements in the report.” Informal Response to Petition for
27 Writ of Habeas Corpus, NOL at D.4. (“Supp. Inf. Resp.”) at 5. Respondent also
28 objected to Mr. Jones’s allegations about the Report, contending that evidence that

1 the police referred Mr. Jones for emergency psychiatric care and the resulting
2 clinical observations about Mr. Jones’s psychiatric symptoms while in emergency
3 care would not have been admissible evidence regarding Mr. Jones’s mental
4 condition. *Id.* In response to Mr. Jones’s allegations about withheld jail records,
5 Respondent contended that Mr. Jones’s “own medical records were presumably
6 available to him if he had made reasonable efforts to acquire them” and that Mr.
7 Jones’s mental condition in jail was immaterial to his mental condition during the
8 crime. Inf. Resp. at 30.

9 **4. Section 2254 does not bar relief on this claim.**

10 In 2009, the state court summarily denied Mr. Jones’s *Brady* habeas claim as
11 failing to state a prima facie case for relief. To the extent the state court’s ruling
12 reflects its determination that Mr. Jones failed to plead sufficient facts that, if
13 proven, would entitle him to *Brady* relief, the state court’s decision is (1) contrary
14 to clearly established federal law and (2) an unreasonable application of *Brady*
15 under section 2254(d)(1). In the alternative, the state court unreasonably
16 determined the facts under section 2254(d)(2) by finding facts and resolving
17 disputes without any adjudicative procedure.

18 **a. Section 2254(d)(1) is satisfied.**

19 Although Respondent argued that Mr. Jones had not presented sufficient
20 documentary material in support of the claim, the California Supreme Court did
21 not deny Mr. Jones’s claim pursuant to *In re Swain*, 34 Cal. 2d 300, 303-04, 209
22 P.2d 793 (1949), to which the court cites when claims have not been alleged with
23 sufficient particularity. *See Kim v. Villalobos*, 799 F.2d 1317, 1319 (9th Cir. 1986)
24 (“*Swain* is cited by the California Supreme Court to indicate that claims have not
25 been alleged with sufficient particularity. That deficiency, when it exists, can be
26 cured in a renewed petition.”). Nor did the state court deny the claim because of
27 inadequate evidentiary support. *See, e.g., In re Curtis Price*, No. S018328, Order
28 (Cal. Jan. 29, 1992) (rejecting claim because petitioner failed to provide copy of

1 competency report generated at trial).²¹ Moreover, had the California Supreme
2 Court found that Mr. Jones failed to provide readily available documentary
3 support, stating this in its order would have permitted him to modify and cure any
4 such deficiency.²²

5 Taken as true, Mr. Jones's allegations established a prima facie *Brady*
6 violation, demonstrating two categories of favorable records that were withheld
7 and material to Mr. Jones's mental state defense and penalty phase mitigation. *See*
8 section II.B.2, *supra*. By summarily denying the claim, the state court did not
9 require Respondent to respond formally to Mr. Jones's allegations or present
10 evidence to support Respondent's factual contentions. The state court ruling also
11 denied Mr. Jones the opportunity to present evidence, subpoena witnesses, and
12 prove his allegations. *See* section I.B.2, *supra*. The state court's summary denial
13 of this claim therefore was contrary to federal law requiring a state court to
14 ascertain facts reliably before denying adequately presented federal claims. *See*
15 section I.B.1., *supra*; Reply Br. on *Pinholster* at 12-17.

16 To the extent that the California Supreme Court determined that Mr. Jones
17 did not state a prima facie case, its determination was an unreasonable application
18 of *Brady*. *See Maxwell v. Roe*, 628 F.3d 486, 508-12 (9th Cir. 2010)
19 (independently reviewing record to hold that California Supreme Court
20 unreasonably applied *Brady* in silently denying petitioner's prima facie claim that

21
22 ²¹ The text of the order is available on the California Supreme Court website
23 at http://appellatecases.courtinfo.ca.gov/search/case/dockets.cfm?dist=0&doc_id=1750119&doc_no=S018328.

24 ²² Contrary to Respondent's assertions, Mr. Jones provided the state court
25 with significant, extra-record evidence that was available to support this claim,
26 including: the police report on the Jackson crime associated with the emergency
27 room record, Ex. 179; the favorable emergency room report, Ex. 180; Mr. Jones's
28 incomplete jail medical records, Exs. 33, 34; and trial counsel's declarations, Exs.
12, 150, 181.

1 the state failed to disclose impeachment evidence); *Browning v. Workman*, No. 07-
2 CV-16, 2011 WL 2604744, *3-9 (N.D. Ok. June 30, 2011) (granting writ based on
3 state court’s unreasonable application of *Brady*, where prosecution failed to
4 disclose exculpatory material evidence to capital defendant concerning an
5 eyewitness’s severe mental illness).

6 **b. Section 2254(d)(2) is satisfied.**

7 Alternatively, the state court’s summary denial could be based on its
8 resolution of key factual issues, such as whether:

- 9 • the Report, which documented Mr. Jones’s previous mental illness
10 symptoms similar to those raised in his mental state defense, was
11 favorable, contained reliable statements, or could have led to admissible
12 evidence;
- 13 • the Report’s evidence that Mr. Jones received emergency psychiatric care
14 for a dissociative episode and other mental illness symptoms was
15 material to either the guilt or penalty phases, where the prosecutor argued
16 that Mr. Jones’s mental illness was fabricated and the only evidence of
17 his mental illness was his own testimony;
- 18 • complete jail medical records that would have established that Mr. Jones
19 received antipsychotic medication in 1992—and the clinical basis for that
20 prescription—were favorable to Mr. Jones, where the prosecutor
21 speculated before the jury that Mr. Jones received medication only in
22 mid-1993 after fabricating a mental state defense on the advice of other
23 inmates;
- 24 • the legitimacy of Mr. Jones’s treatment for psychosis shortly after the
25 crime was material in a case where auditory hallucinations, paranoia, and
26 dissociation were the sole trial defense; and
- 27 • Mr. Jones’s own medical records were presumably available to him if he
28 had made reasonable efforts to get them, as respondent contends, when

1 the defense was not given full records despite multiple requests.

2 If the state court denied Mr. Jones's *Brady* claim on any of these or other
3 factual bases at the pleading stage, it unreasonably determined the facts under
4 section 2254(d)(2) by failing to provide Mr. Jones either with (1) process to
5 develop and present supporting evidence; or (2) notice of and an opportunity to be
6 heard on the factual issues that the state court intended to resolve. *Lor*, 2012 WL
7 1604519 at *4-5 (citing *Hurles*, 650 F.3d at 1312) (a state court determination of
8 factual issues not supported by the record, without an evidentiary hearing on those
9 issues, is *per se* a § 2254(d)(2) unreasonable determination of the facts); *Williams*,
10 859 F. Supp. 2d at 1160 (same).

11 **C. Mr. Jones Received Ineffective Assistance of Counsel During The**
12 **Penalty Phase of His Trial.**

13 Mr. Jones presented the California Supreme Court with a *prima facie*
14 showing of ineffective assistance of counsel, alleging that, as a result of trial
15 counsel's failures, the jury never heard critical mitigating details about Mr. Jones's
16 life that would have changed the outcome of the penalty phase.²³ Mr. Jones grew
17 up with alcoholic and physically violent parents who attacked each other and
18 regularly beat Mr. Jones and his siblings. He was sexually abused by his mother.
19 He suffered brain damage and low intellectual functioning due, at least in part, to
20 his mother's drinking during pregnancy and the numerous beatings and head
21 injuries he received at the hands of his parents and other relatives. Left virtually
22 homeless as a young boy, Mr. Jones's mental health deteriorated significantly in the
23 years preceding his arrest. In spite of numerous family members, friends, and

24 ²³ Mr. Jones's state ineffectiveness claim, Claim Four, alleged prejudicial
25 deficient performance in both the guilt and penalty phases of trial. State Pet. at
26 66-239; Reply at 53-199. In his federal briefing, Mr. Jones's ineffectiveness
27 allegations are divided into guilt phase (Claim One) and penalty phase (Claim
28 Sixteen) allegations. Fed. Pet. at 21-91, 223-338.

1 neighbors knowledgeable about Mr. Jones and his family and readily available to
2 testify about this background, trial counsel did not discover or present their
3 testimony to the jury.

4 Trial counsel effectively conceded most of the guilt phase. This heightened
5 the importance of mitigating evidence related to Mr. Jones's impaired mental
6 functioning, which trial counsel considered the most important issue in the case.
7 Nonetheless, trial counsel failed to investigate Mr. Jones's history of sexual abuse,
8 mental illness and deteriorating mental health, brain damage, and low intellectual
9 functioning, all of which were indicated in the reports he consulted. Trial counsel
10 also failed to investigate Mr. Jones's assault of Kim Jackson, which he knew the
11 prosecution would introduce as aggravating evidence. Trial counsel retained an
12 expert at the last minute to address some of these issues, but the expert largely was
13 discredited because trial counsel failed to provide him with critical information,
14 follow up on his expert's recommendations, or prepare him adequately. Trial
15 counsel ultimately planned to introduce mitigating evidence about Mr. Jones's
16 alcoholic, neglectful, and physically abusive parents, and the traumatic death of his
17 older brother. Trial counsel, however, did not conduct a reasonable investigation
18 into these issues, did not prepare the few relevant witnesses he presented to testify
19 about them, and only raised the topics in brief, superficial terms, if at all. Trial
20 counsel thus provided the jury a glimpse of Mr. Jones's life that bore little
21 resemblance to the compelling mitigation that a reasonable investigation would
22 have uncovered and that would have caused the jury to spare Mr. Jones's life.

23 **1. Controlling U.S. Supreme Court Precedent.**

24 The two-pronged inquiry of *Strickland v. Washington*, and its related
25 precedents discussed in section II.A.1, *supra*, are the controlling law for this claim.
26 In addition to general requirements for counsel's performance in criminal trials, the
27 U.S. Supreme Court has held that counsel's preparation for a capital trial's penalty
28 phase "should comprise efforts to discover all reasonably available mitigating

1 evidence and evidence to rebut any aggravating evidence that may be introduced
2 by the prosecutor.” *Wiggins*, 539 U.S. at 524 (addressing standards for 1988
3 crime). In cases where trial counsel knows that the prosecution will introduce a
4 prior crime against a defendant, trial counsel also has “a duty to make all
5 reasonable efforts to learn what they [can] about the offense,” and to “discover any
6 mitigating evidence the [State] would downplay” in its aggravating evidence.
7 *Rompilla*, 545 U.S. at 385-86.

8 “In assessing the reasonableness of an attorney’s investigation ... a court
9 must consider not only the quantum of evidence already known to counsel, but also
10 whether the known evidence would lead a reasonable attorney to investigate
11 further.” *Wiggins*, 539 U.S. at 525. Counsel’s penalty phase preparation thus falls
12 below an objective standard of reasonableness when they “abandon[] their
13 investigation of petitioner’s background after having acquired only rudimentary
14 knowledge of his history from a narrow set of sources.” *Id.* at 524; *see also id.* at
15 526 (finding counsel unreasonable for putting on “a halfhearted mitigation case”).
16 To make a prejudice determination for claims of penalty phase ineffectiveness,
17 courts must “evaluate the totality of the available mitigation evidence—both that
18 adduced at trial, and the evidence adduced in the habeas proceeding in reweighing
19 it against the evidence in aggravation.” *Williams*, 529 U.S. at 397-98.

20 **2. Prima Facie Allegations Before the State Court.**

21 The state court pleadings alleged, inter alia, that trial counsel failed to
22 conduct a reasonable investigation of Mr. Jones’s background in preparation for the
23 penalty phase, effectively present the penalty phase witnesses he did call to testify,
24 and timely retain appropriate experts and adequately prepare and present expert
25 testimony. Mr. Jones made a prima facie showing that trial counsel’s deficient
26 performance was prejudicial. Trial counsel did not conduct a reasonable
27 investigation or effectively present penalty phase witnesses.

28 After reading reports of Mr. Jones’s prior offenses, trial counsel “became

1 convinced” that Mr. Jones’s actions “were the result of his serious mental illness.”
2 Ex. 12 at 107. The reports described domestic violence, dissociative episodes, and
3 psychosis in Mr. Jones’s background, among other things. *See, e.g.*, Ex. 104 at
4 2179-85. School records obtained by trial counsel documented Mr. Jones’s poor
5 academic performance and intellectual disability. State Pet. at 214; Exs. 50, 51.
6 Trial counsel also believed that “it was necessary to investigate the possibility of
7 brain damage.” Ex. 150 at 2731. Trial counsel therefore placed great importance
8 on Mr. Jones’s impaired mental functioning, and the indications he had of Mr.
9 Jones’s other problems. Ex. 12 at 108; Ex. 150 at 2731.

10 Despite awareness of this information, trial counsel failed adequately to
11 investigate and present evidence of the many abuses and traumas that Mr. Jones
12 suffered, including his parents’ alcoholism and violence against each other, regular
13 and brutal physical abuse and neglect of Mr. Jones and his siblings, and the murder,
14 suicide, and severe drug addiction of his loved ones. *See* State Pet. at 108-23;
15 Reply at 148-63. In spite of the disturbing and sexual nature of the capital crime,
16 and arrests for bizarre sexual assaults before that crime, counsel also failed to
17 investigate or present evidence of the sexual abuse that Mr. Jones suffered. State
18 Pet. at 102-08; Reply at 143-48. Though the records trial counsel possessed
19 indicated that Mr. Jones had symptoms of mental illness and low intellectual
20 functioning, counsel did not investigate or present evidence of those problems.
21 State Pet. at 93-102, 128-50; Reply at 136-43, 172-84. Finally, no investigation
22 was conducted into the circumstances leading up to the Jackson crime that the
23 prosecution introduced in aggravation. Ex. 12 at 105-06; Ex. 19 at 203.

24 Many immediate and extended family members; friends, neighbors, and co-
25 workers; and education personnel were available to provide mitigating background
26 information, but counsel did not ask them to do so. State Pet. at 170, 174-75.
27 Indeed, counsel acknowledged, “No one on my legal team, including myself,
28 interviewed these additional witnesses as part of our preparation for Mr. Jones’s

1 trial. I had no strategic reason for not doing so.” Ex. 150 at 2733-34. Trial
2 counsel also failed to collect readily available documents and records relevant to
3 Mr. Jones’s background. State Pet. at 203-14.

4 Instead, trial counsel delegated to a paralegal the entire penalty phase
5 investigation of Mr. Jones’s background, including responsibility for conducting
6 witness interviews, without providing her any guidance about appropriate topics to
7 pursue. Ex. 12 at 105-06; Ex. 19 at 203. The paralegal obtained quite limited
8 information, Ex. 154 at 2750, and trial counsel’s resulting lack of preparation was
9 apparent at trial. In his penalty phase opening statement, trial counsel stated that
10 Mr. Jones’s mother, Joyce Jones, used the family’s welfare money to buy alcohol
11 and that Mr. Jones had been beaten with extension cords. 29 RT 4227. Trial
12 counsel also told the jury that the murder of Mr. Jones’s older brother Carl Jones
13 “was one of the things that had a big effect on Mr. Jones in his growing up.” 29 RT
14 4226. During the brief penalty phase, however, trial counsel did not present
15 evidence to support these claims or effectively elicit testimony from his mental
16 health expert to address them. Trial counsel presented only five witnesses who
17 knew Mr. Jones: Mr. Jones’s youngest sister, his father, an aunt, a school friend,
18 and an acquaintance. 29 RT 4236, 4251, 4345, 4354; 31 RT 4566.²⁴ He failed to
19 ask these witnesses about many aspects of Mr. Jones’s background that they were
20 capable of addressing, instead perfunctorily covering only a few topics with each
21 of them. State Pet. at 186-203.

22 Trial counsel’s failure to conduct a thorough investigation of Mr. Jones’s
23 background prior to the penalty phase was particularly egregious given the
24 numerous indications he had of powerful mitigating evidence. *See Williams*, 529
25 U.S. at 396 (counsel unreasonable for failing to conduct investigation that would

26 ²⁴ The other defense witnesses, a psychiatrist and two witnesses from
27 corrections, did not know Mr. Jones personally. 29 RT 4262, 4270; 31 RT 4410.
28

1 have uncovered evidence of petitioner’s severe and repeated beatings, neglect,
2 intellectual impairment, and academic problems); *Wiggins*, 539 U.S. at 525
3 (counsel unreasonable for failing to investigate indications that petitioner’s mother
4 was a chronic alcoholic who left him and his siblings alone for days without food;
5 “any reasonably competent attorney would have realized that pursuing these leads
6 was necessary to making an informed choice among possible defenses”). Trial
7 counsel also performed deficiently when he described details of Mr. Jones’s painful
8 upbringing to the jury during opening argument, but failed to substantiate his
9 description with witness testimony or other evidence. *See Wiggins*, 539 U.S. at
10 526 (counsel unreasonable when “she told the jury it would ‘hear that Kevin
11 Wiggins has had a difficult life,’ [but] . . . never followed up on that suggestion
12 with details of Wiggins’ history”). Moreover, trial counsel was deficient for failing
13 to investigate and present the “circumstances extenuating the behavior described
14 by the victim[s]” of Mr. Jones’s prior crimes. *See Romilla*, 545 U.S. at 386.

15 **a. Trial counsel did not timely retain, adequately prepare, or**
16 **effectively present expert testimony.**

17 Trial counsel understood that testimony from a mental health expert was the
18 “cornerstone of the penalty phase defense.” Ex. 12 at 110. After meeting the
19 psychiatrist who ultimately testified, Dr. Thomas, trial counsel “became
20 increasingly convinced that his testimony would be instrumental in saving Mr.
21 Jones’s life.” *Id.* at 108. Dr. Thomas highlighted the importance of obtaining
22 background information about Mr. Jones, including his medical, mental health,
23 educational, and other social history. Ex. 154 at 2750. He also informed trial
24 counsel that thorough neuropsychological testing was necessary to evaluate Mr.
25 Jones adequately. Ex. 150 at 2732; Ex. 154 at 2761. Though trial counsel retained
26 a neuropsychologist, Dr. Spindell, Ex. 150 at 2732, he failed to retain an expert to
27 prepare Mr. Jones’s social history or specifically to describe the intellectual and
28 academic problems he knew Mr. Jones had in school. State Pet. at 156, 175, 237.

1 In spite of Dr. Thomas’s importance to the case, trial counsel failed to retain
2 and consult with him in sufficient time to effectively prepare his testimony. *See*
3 section II.A.2.a.2, *supra*. Furthermore, because trial counsel did not conduct a
4 reasonable investigation into Mr. Jones’s background, he was unable to provide Dr.
5 Thomas with material necessary for his assessment or adequately prepare him to
6 testify. After his belated appointment, Dr. Thomas “noted several areas in which
7 information about Mr. Jones’s social history and functioning were lacking. I
8 conveyed to Mr. Manaster the need to obtain this information, but at no time was
9 this information provided to me.” Ex. 154 at 2749; *see also id.* at 2750 (counsel
10 did not provide Dr. Thomas with requested “materials relating to Mr. Jones’s
11 medical, mental health, education, and other social history”). Trial counsel gave
12 Dr. Thomas summaries of interviews that the defense paralegal had conducted, but
13 “[a]lthough the summaries clearly indicated a difficult home environment, they
14 failed to elucidate the problems in much detail or discuss Mr. Jones with much
15 specificity.” *Id.* Dr. Thomas did not receive Mr. Jones’s family members’ school
16 and medical records, social service records, court records, or military records, all
17 of which would have allowed him to present “far more effective and compelling
18 testimony on Mr. Jones’s behalf.” *Id.*

19 Trial counsel did not retain an expert to review and explain Mr. Jones’s
20 social history to the jury. State Pet. at 237. Trial counsel asked Dr. Thomas only to
21 determine whether Mr. Jones was legally insane at the time of the offense, or
22 whether he was suffering “from some mental condition or defect which he could
23 not control and which might help explain his behavior.” Ex. 154 at 2748. “At no
24 time prior to my testifying did Mr. Manaster explain my role in the capital
25 sentencing context. He did not explain the scope of potential mitigation in a
26 capital trial or the importance that such information may have on a jury’s
27 decision.” *Id.* at 2755. As a result, Dr. Thomas was unable to “testify about even
28 the limited information I did have of the dysfunctional family life Mr. Jones had,

1 and the impact it had on his growth and functioning.” *Id.*

2 Although Dr. Thomas advised trial counsel that a full battery of
3 neuropsychological testing was indicated, Ex. 150 at 2732, trial counsel did not
4 ensure its completion, State Pet. at 156. Instead, Dr. Spindell conducted very
5 limited neuropsychological testing, including superfluous testing that trial counsel
6 did not request. Ex. 150 at 2732. After trial counsel concluded that he would not
7 ask Dr. Spindell to testify due to dissatisfaction with his work, he failed to retain a
8 new neuropsychologist to perform a complete battery of neuropsychological
9 testing and testify as to his or her findings. *Id.* at 2732-33 (stating that “I did not
10 have any strategic reason for failing to hire another neuropsychologist to conduct
11 thorough testing on Mr. Jones; by the time I had finished working with Dr. Spindell
12 . . . Mr. Jones’s trial was beginning and there was no time to do so”). Though trial
13 counsel was troubled by multiple factual errors in Dr. Spindell’s report and his
14 failure to perform the testing requested, *id.*, trial counsel provided the report to Dr.
15 Thomas and asked him to rely on it in reaching his conclusions, 30 RT 4429.

16 Despite the clear mitigating relevance of Mr. Jones’s school records that trial
17 counsel possessed, he did not consult education personnel, present testimony about
18 the records’ contents, or introduce the records. State Pet. at 175; Reply at 194.
19 Given time and the opportunity, Dr. Thomas also would have informed trial
20 counsel that Mr. Jones’s school records contained a tremendous amount of
21 important information the jury never heard, including the fact that Mr. Jones was in
22 an Educably Mentally Retarded program in elementary school. Ex. 154 at 2755.

23 Trial counsel’s performance in consulting and utilizing experts during the
24 penalty phase was professionally unreasonable. As trial counsel himself recalled,
25 “[a]lthough Dr. Thomas was the cornerstone of the penalty phase defense, he was
26 not adequately prepared to testify. . . . Dr. Thomas did not adequately convey to
27 the jury how mentally ill Mr. Jones really is.” Ex. 12 at 110. Numerous courts
28 have held such failure deficient under *Strickland*. For example, “When experts

1 request necessary information and are denied it, when testing requested by expert
2 witnesses is not performed, and when experts are placed on the stand with virtually
3 no preparation or foundation, a capital defendant has not received effective penalty
4 phase assistance of counsel.” *Bean v. Calderon*, 163 F.3d 1073, 1079 (9th Cir.
5 1998); *see also, e.g., Caro v. Woodford*, 280 F.3d 1247, 1254-55 (9th Cir. 2002)
6 (“counsel has an affirmative duty to provide mental health experts with
7 information needed to develop an accurate profile of the defendant’s mental
8 health”); *Clabourne v. Lewis*, 64 F.3d 1373, 1385-85 (9th Cir. 1995) (counsel
9 ineffective for retaining expert with little time to prepare, failing to provide experts
10 with records, and failing to prepare them to testify).

11 **b. Trial counsel’s deficient performance was prejudicial.**

12 **1) Lay witness testimony that could have been presented.**

13 Mr. Jones’s life was dominated by the severe alcoholism and terrifying abuse
14 of his parents, Earnest Lee and Joyce Jones, in ways the jury never could have
15 imagined from the limited information they were provided. *See generally* State
16 Pet. at 108-21; Reply at 143-67. Trial counsel did identify several mitigating
17 themes, including: (1) Earnest Lee’s and Joyce’s alcoholism and their neglect of
18 Mr. Jones and his siblings; (2) physical violence between Earnest Lee and Joyce;
19 and (3) physical abuse of Mr. Jones. However, trial counsel failed to discover and
20 present powerful mitigating evidence that lay witnesses could have provided about
21 those topics; instead, trial counsel gave the jury the false impression that Mr.
22 Jones’s background was relatively unremarkable. Moreover, trial counsel wholly
23 failed to investigate and present additional, critical mitigating evidence, including
24 Mr. Jones’s (1) history of sexual abuse; (2) long-standing symptoms of
25 dissociation; (3) low intellectual and academic functioning; (4) homelessness as a
26 young boy; and (5) deteriorating mental health prior to the crimes he committed. A
27 brief summary of some of the available evidence trial counsel could have
28 presented, but failed to present, follows.

1 Mr. Jones's uncle, Thomas Jones, was one of many witnesses who could
2 have testified about the severity and deleterious effects of Earnest Lee and Joyce's
3 drinking problems. He observed that:

4 By the time Meso²⁵ was around nine or ten years old, both Earnest
5 Lee and Joyce were constantly drunk. Earnest Lee was mean and
6 violent when he got drunk. Both he and Joyce were either drunk or
7 on their way to being drunk again. As bad as their drinking had been
8 when Meso was younger, it somehow got worse. The worse their
9 drinking became, the more their children had to raise themselves.

10 Ex. 21 at 221. Other witnesses could have provided additional descriptions:

- 11 • Mr. Jones's older sister Gloria stated that "my parents drank at the parties
12 they threw in our apartments, and they drank when there was no party.
13 They drank at all hours. The more they drank, the more they fought with
14 each other." Ex. 124 at 2502;
- 15 • A neighbor observed that Joyce drank every day and "[w]hen she drank
16 she acted like a different person; she got loud, and vulgar and violent. ...
17 When she was drinking she did not want to be bothered by her children.
18 Unfortunately, in that small apartment it was almost impossible for all
19 those children to stay out of their mother's way." Ex. 143 at 2702;
- 20 • A friend stated that "Earnest Lee lost at least three jobs because of
21 drinking. ...[Eventually,] he could not hold a job at all because of his
22 drinking" and "[w]hen [Joyce] was drunk, any little thing set her off and
23 she would start fighting." Ex. 145 at 2710.

24 Mr. Jones's mother also drank while she was pregnant with him. Ex. 4 at 55; Ex.
25 18 at 195; Ex. 20 at 215.

26 ²⁵ Mr. Jones's family gave him the nickname "Meso," short for "measles,"
27 because he had red bumps on his face. Ex. 18 at 195.
28

1 As his parents' drinking intensified, so did their neglect of Mr. Jones and his
2 siblings. Mr. Jones's sister Cassandra remembered, "When both Meso and I were
3 in elementary school, there were many days that we had to go to school with mis-
4 matched clothes and uncombed, wild looking hair because our mother was passed
5 out drunk and could not help us get ready for school." Ex. 132 at 2628. The
6 family lived in at least six different homes when Mr. Jones was growing up, as they
7 were often kicked out of their previous home because of his parents' fighting and
8 drinking. *Id.* During Mr. Jones's early childhood in the late 1960s and 1970s, Mr.
9 Jones's father could not hold down a job due to his drinking; the "electricity was
10 turned off more and more often and there was less and less food in the house. ...
11 [the] children went without food or adequate clothing." Ex. 25 at 251. When he
12 could, Mr. Jones turned to friends and neighbors to keep from going hungry. *Id.*

13 The brief testimony at trial did not convey the frequency and intensity of the
14 violence between Earnest Lee and Joyce. Mr. Jones's older sister Gloria was one
15 of many witnesses who could have described it:

16 My parents did not simply yell or shout or even slap each other;
17 when they got going, they were at each other like they hated one
18 another. The scariest part about their fights, especially for little
19 children, was that they often acted like they were fighting to the
20 death. . . . My mother threw dishes, ashtrays or anything that was
21 handy. Numerous times, she would defend herself with knives from
22 the kitchen. . . . It was like living in a combat zone, and we never
23 knew what would set them off.

24 Ex. 124 at 2502. Once, when Mr. Jones was a little boy running to get out of the
25 way of his parents' fighting, his father pushed him and he hit his head on a glass
26 table, began bleeding profusely, passed out, and had to be taken to the hospital. *Id.*
27 at 2512. As Mr. Jones's sister Jean explained, their parents' fighting was "much
28 worse when Meso was young, because our father lived at home more." Ex. 16 at

1 151. Examples of the abuse included the following:

- 2 • “It was common for [Joyce and Earnest Lee] to pull out knives and start
3 cutting each other.” Ex. 4 at 57;
- 4 • Joyce went to a relative’s house “with blood pouring from a gash in her
5 head where Earnest Lee had hit her with a heavy ashtray;” the children
6 regularly saw the fights and “would just scream and cry helplessly.” Ex.
7 25 at 250;
- 8 • An aunt recalled that after Earnest Lee found Joyce in bed with another
9 man, he beat her when he got home from work every day “just on
10 principle, as well as during arguments. . . . I am surprised that Joyce did
11 not commit suicide during that time.” Ex. 123 at 2485;
- 12 • A neighbor saw Earnest Lee beating Joyce in the head with a solid,
13 wooden table leg; “Meso and his older brother and sisters were in the
14 apartment screaming and crying as they watch (sic) what was happening.
15 Joyce was on the ground, . . . her head bloody, and her clothes nearly torn
16 off of her body.” Ex. 155 at 2767.

17 Police regularly were summoned, but they “would just make Earnest Lee leave the
18 apartment, but this never made anything better in the long run.” Ex. 147 at 2718.

19 Mr. Jones’s sister explained that their mother also beat her children
20 relentlessly, and “Meso got hit more by our mother” than the other children. Ex.
21 124 at 2513. As a young boy, Mr. Jones liked to take things apart but was unable
22 to put them back together; “[t]his made my mother very angry, and she would use
23 an excuse like that to beat him.” *Id.*; *see also* Ex. 1 at 2 (“Joyce beat Meso
24 repeatedly on the side of his head. Meso just seemed to take it. . . . Sometimes she
25 hit him so hard, she knocked him down.”); Ex. 18 at 197 (Joyce “gave [her
26 children] whippings for just about anything. She would hit them for being too
27 loud, spilling a crumb or not being able to do their homework”). Geraldine Jones
28 saw that “Joyce did not know how to regulate her behavior. When she got angry

1 with her children she beat them like she was fighting her grown six feet tall
2 husband.” Ex. 123 at 2483. Mr. Jones’s father most often used a belt or extension
3 cord to beat him and his brother Carl; he “would make them strip naked, and then
4 beat them with the cord until they bled.” Ex. 16 at 155.

5 Mr. Jones’s uncle, Samuel Jones, who lived with Mr. Jones’s family for a
6 period of time beginning in 1972, witnessed even more horrific abuse:

7 There are several distressing things about Meso’s childhood . . . The
8 most upsetting is that his mother, Joyce, sexually abused him for
9 many years when he was a young boy. When she was drunk, she
10 went after Meso and made him have sex with her.

11 Ex. 128 at 2579. In addition, Mr. Jones’s mother “was wild and loose about having
12 sex with other men in the house” in front of Mr. Jones and his brothers and sisters.
13 Ex. 124 at 2516; *see also* Ex. 16 at 154 (Mr. Jones and his siblings “were routinely
14 exposed to our parents’ sex life,” including a time when Joyce threatened to cut off
15 Earnest Lee’s penis after they had sex). When he was younger, Mr. Jones also
16 spent a lot of time with his Uncle Carvis, who was considered “a pervert who does
17 not respect women.” Ex. 147 at 2723; *see also* Ex. 13 at 118 (Carvis hung the
18 underwear of women he had slept with on the wall of his house for decoration);
19 Ex. 3 at 31 (Carvis kept life-size nude pictures of himself that were visible to
20 anyone who walked in the house as well as photos of naked women and panties);
21 Ex. 135 at 2657 (same). Unlike other children, “[e]ven though he was a little boy,
22 Meso knew how to talk to my father about sex.” Ex. 124 at 2516.

23 Mr. Jones’s parents also had been sexually abused and/or exposed to sexual
24 abuse. *See generally* Reply at 143-48. Earnest Lee’s sister Bertha Mae Jones
25 described being sexually abused by their father, “Doc,” two or three times a week:

26 When I was little he would wait until my mother left the house to go
27 to town or visit friends. . . . When I was older, my father simply
28 called me into another room of the house and forced himself on me.

1 He did not care if other people were there or not. If my mother was
2 home, he called me out to a field and did it there.

3 Ex. 4 at 51. A maternal uncle also abused Bertha Mae. *Id.* Earnest Lee knew
4 about the abuse, *id.* at 59, which happened to at least one other sister as well, *id.* at
5 52; Ex. 1 at 7. When Bertha Mae finally went to their mother and told her about
6 the abuse, their mother told Doc, who punished Bertha Mae by raping her and
7 severely beating her. Ex. 4 at 51. The sexual abuse was so blatant that in the
8 community, “[i]t was common knowledge that Doc had sex with his eldest
9 daughter Bertha Mae.” Ex. 6 at 66; *see also* Ex. 4 at 54 (Bertha Mae learned from
10 her second husband that “the whole town knew about Doc having sex with me ...
11 [it] had been a town joke”). When Earnest Lee was an adult, his sister tried to
12 discuss their father’s sexual abuse with him, but he crawled under her bed yelling
13 and screaming because he could not bear to talk about it. *Id.* at 59.

14 Sexual abuse was so pervasive in Joyce’s family that her mother once
15 observed that beatings and sexual molestation are things that “happen to
16 everyone.” Ex. 129 at 2592. Joyce’s brother Carvis had sex with their sister
17 Vernice, who also was sexually abused by at least one of her uncles. *Id.* at 2584.
18 Joyce also was sexually molested as a young girl. Ex. 8 at 82. Particularly when
19 Joyce was drunk, “all the sadness” about those experiences came out. *Id.* Joyce’s
20 sister Vernice eventually worked as a prostitute. Ex. 129 at 2585. Joyce’s sister
21 Jackie was living with Vernice and her family when Vernice’s young son Reggie
22 told his family that Jackie had sexually molested him; she performed oral sex on
23 him several times. *Id.* at 2587; Ex. 135 at 2662. After news of the abuse surfaced,
24 Jackie was kicked out of the home and went to live with Joyce. Reggie’s father
25 reflected that, “I am ashamed to say that I did not say something to protect Joyce’s
26 young boys from Jackie. Of course, Joyce did not concern herself with whether or
27 not Carl, Meso, or Alvin were safe with her around.” *Id.*

28 In response to the violence and trauma in his life, Mr. Jones often “had this

1 blank stare on his face. He just stood there like a statue and stared into space, as if
2 he was frozen and could not move.” Ex. 1 at 2. After witnessing his parents fight,
3 “we would find Meso shaking under a bed or in bed with a blanket pulled over his
4 head. Although he had tears running down his face, he acted like nothing out of
5 the ordinary had happened.” Ex. 16 at 153. One neighbor observed, “Meso was a
6 strange child. It seemed like no matter what happened to him he could not show
7 that he was upset or hurt. ... [I found Meso] sitting on the bottom stairs by himself,
8 just staring into space. I even found him after dark in a parking lot, sitting by
9 himself between two parked cars, like he was trying to hide. No matter how many
10 times I asked that boy what was wrong, he could not talk about it.” Ex. 152 at
11 2741.

12 Mr. Jones also struggled with intellectual and academic limitations. His
13 sister explained that, “We all knew that, from an early age, my brother Meso had
14 trouble learning. Meso struggled with his schoolwork from the beginning and
15 despite assistance from others and me, he was unable to learn what the other
16 children his age learned.” Ex. 16 at 144. Mr. Jones could not write his name until
17 he was in the third grade. *Id.* at 145. When he was in the fifth grade, he still could
18 hardly read a complete sentence. Ex. 132 at 2636. Mr. Jones also struggled to
19 learn simple math and was not able to count money and make change. Ex. 16 at
20 145. Among other things, these difficulties prevented Mr. Jones from escaping his
21 abusive home life. His siblings often went to the library after school in order to
22 escape violence at home. *Id.* at 146. Because Mr. Jones could not read, he did not
23 join them and had nowhere to go but home. *Id.* As he got older, he had “so much
24 trouble in school with reading and writing” that he had difficulty filling out job
25 applications and could not find work. Ex. 14 at 136.²⁶

26
27 ²⁶ In addition to describing Mr. Jones’s own problems, witnesses also could
28 have described the significant history of mental illness and intellectual disability

continued...

1 When Mr. Jones was about fourteen years old, his father moved away from
2 California, sinking the family even deeper into crisis. Mr. Jones's mother became
3 "the sloppiest street drunk in the neighborhood. She would stagger down the street
4 drunk at all hours, yelling and cursing at anyone. She drank constantly." *Id.* at
5 132. "Joyce sometimes got so drunk that she passed out and urinated all over
6 herself," and then her children had to try to clean her up. Ex. 123 at 2488; *see also*
7 Ex. 21 at 222 (it was common to see Joyce passed out drunk on the side of the
8 street). People who witnessed Joyce's alcoholism believed that her drinking would
9 eventually kill her; one of Mr. Jones's aunts recalled that, "On more than one
10 occasion, the children called me panicked and crying because they thought that
11 [Joyce] was dying or dead, and each time I rushed her to the emergency room."
12 Ex. 135 at 2666.

13 During her decline, Joyce was evicted from her apartment and moved in
14 with a new boyfriend, Horace Jenkins. *Id.* at 2661. The two youngest children
15 eventually were taken in by others. Ex. 2 at 15-16; Ex. 131 at 2614-15. Mr. Jones,
16 however, did not find stable housing. His aunt recalled that after his father left,
17 "Meso, who was still a child, moved from place to place." Ex. 135 at 2661; *see*
18 *also* Ex. 128 at 2579 ("I cannot remember where Meso lived during that time. It
19 was easy for Meso to get lost in the crowd."); Ex. 21 at 223 (for a time, Meso lived
20 with his Uncle Thomas, who at the time was free basing cocaine and was heavily
21 addicted); Ex. 14 at 134 ("in the short time I knew him, [Ernest] lived at different
22 times with his mother, his Aunt Geraldine, his sister Gloria, his Uncle Thomas, his
23 mother's boyfriend Horace, and in my mother's garage."); *id.* at 135 ("When
24 Ernest was staying with Horace there was no furniture or electricity and Ernest had
25

26 in Mr. Jones's extended family. *See generally* State Pet. at 94-107; Reply at 136-
27 148. Readily available records provided further, extensive documentation of
28 these problems in the family's history. State Pet. at 211-14.

1 to sleep on the floor”).

2 In spite of the tremendous hardships in his life, things got worse for Mr.
3 Jones after his older brother Carl was murdered.

4 After Carl died, Meso’s behavior became really bizarre. . . . He had
5 shaved his head and his eyebrows and his entire demeanor had
6 changed. His eyes were blank. . . . He was the neighborhood ghost.
7 . . . Meso started yelling crazy things to people in the neighborhood,
8 just like a street person. He talked trash to people for no reason,
9 even to gang members who could have easily killed him. It made no
10 sense. Fortunately, people realized that Meso was off of his rocker,
11 so they left him alone. Still, it was like he had a death wish.

12 Everyone knew that Meso had lost it.

13 Ex. 134 at 2651-52; *see also* Ex. 126 at 2563 (in the early 1980s, Meso “looked
14 like a different person . . . [he] was wearing all black and had shaved his head . . .
15 His eyes looked dead. . . . It was as if something had clicked in his head. He
16 walked around in a daze.”); Ex. 135 at 2665 (“No one took Carl’s death harder than
17 Meso. Meso looked up to his brother. He was his hero and protector. In the weeks
18 after Carl was killed, Meso stayed up all night and aimlessly roamed the streets.”).
19 Mr. Jones’s Aunt Jackie, to whom he had been close, committed suicide three years
20 earlier; he had her name tattooed on his arm after her death. Ex. 3 at 36.

21 By the time of his arrest for assaulting his friend, Kim Jackson, “Meso was
22 clearly having problems. He had gone through several family tragedies, including
23 the suicide death of his aunt, his older sister’s drug addiction, and the stabbing
24 death of his older brother.” Ex. 21 at 226. His then-girlfriend Glynnis said that he
25 became “moodier and his moods changed very quickly. He got upset so easily that
26 it was impossible to tell exactly what had upset him.” Ex. 14 at 134. His problems
27 got to the point that Glynnis noticed that “he would change, without warning, into
28 another person altogether. . . . [He became] this strange man who did not recognize

1 his name when I yelled it at him ... One time when he looked so different during a
2 fight, he said he was hearing other voices talking to him. No one else was in the
3 room.” *Id.* at 137. Others recalled that Mr. Jones lived in his own world,
4 forgetting conversations after they happened and staying awake at night and sitting
5 silently in the dark, alone. Ex. 16 at 167-68. Mr. Jones called Glynnis after he
6 attacked Ms. Jackson: he “wanted to check himself in to the hospital. He felt he
7 needed help and did not know what else to do.” Ex. 14 at 135.²⁷ Trial counsel
8 commented that Ms. Jackson had “testified that Mr. Jones had become a different
9 person during the incident. I was also impressed that she was more concerned with
10 Mr. Jones getting treatment rather than punishment.” Ex. 12 at 107.

11 **2) Expert testimony that could have been presented.**

12 In addition to the witness testimony and record evidence that trial counsel
13 would have obtained from a reasonable investigation, adequately prepared expert
14 assessment of Mr. Jones and his background would have provided the jury with a
15 cohesive, compelling understanding of Mr. Jones’s significant intellectual,
16 neuropsychological, and mental health impairments, as described below.

17 If he had been provided with the results of a reasonable background
18 investigation, Dr. Thomas would have testified that Mr. Jones’s “opportunity for
19 appropriate social adjustment and development was compromised” by “mental and
20 physical abuse, malnutrition, neglectful parenting, constant and early childhood
21 exposure to substance abuse, and early and often confrontational exposure to
22 sexuality.” Ex. 154 at 2757. He would have identified among the witness
23 descriptions many signs that Mr. Jones exhibited “a developing dissociative
24 process” from “as early as anyone could remember.” *Id.* at 2760. Moreover,

25
26 ²⁷ As described in section II.A.2.a.3, *supra*, these problems continued in the
27 period after the Jackson crime, including the time leading up to Mr. Jones’s arrest
28 for the assault of Doretha Harris, and, later, the capital crime.

1 witness descriptions of specific abuses and traumatic events in Mr. Jones’s life, the
2 extent of violence and substance abuse in Mr. Jones’s home, and Mr. Jones’s
3 mental health problems over time, would have been

4 critical to explain the full effect that Mr. Jones’s life experiences,
5 especially his cruelly dysfunctional family dynamics, had on his
6 behavior and functioning. Mr. Jones’s multiple impairments affected
7 his judgment and his actions throughout his life, and had particularly
8 insidious effects on his behavior and thought processes on the
9 evening of the [capital crime].

10 *Id.* at 2761; *see also* section II.A.2.a.3, *supra* (describing powerful conclusions Dr.
11 Thomas could have provided about Mr. Jones’s mental state at the time of the
12 crime). Dr. Thomas also would have considered witness accounts about Mr.
13 Jones’s bizarre behavior, preoccupation, suspicions, habit of talking to people who
14 were not there, and unusual routines for trying to feel safe to further support his
15 clinical impressions about “Mr. Jones’s symptoms of psychosis, including
16 delusional and referential thinking, auditory and visual hallucinations, and
17 paranoia.” *Id.* at 2760.

18 A competent, adequately prepared expert with qualifications in family
19 dynamics and child abuse could have synthesized lay witness accounts, record
20 evidence, and other experts’ analyses to provide the jury with a compelling and
21 sympathetic description of Mr. Jones’s life and behavior. *See generally* Ex. 178;
22 State Pet. at 237. Among other things, such an expert acting as a social historian
23 would have explained to the jury that:

24 The impact of such devastating and numerous physical and
25 emotional assaults during his early childhood stunted Ernest Jones’s
26 normal development and adversely affected his mental functioning
27 from his earliest childhood through the time of the [capital] offenses.

28 . . . Emotionally intense or stressful situations triggered intrusive and

1 dissociative mental states that further compromised his ability to
2 understand events and respond appropriately. ... Ernest was often
3 overwhelmed by the violence and horror of his life. Confronted with
4 this life-threatening environment, Ernest's mind reacted by allowing
5 him to dissociate . . . as a means of self-protection.

6 *Id.* at 3151-52. A social historian would have further explained that Mr. Jones
7 “developed an increasing and unfocused fear of the world in general.” *Id.* at 3153.
8 The symptoms of Mr. Jones's mental illness progressed to increasing paranoia,
9 auditory and visual hallucinations, and depression. Mr. Jones also began to use
10 drugs and alcohol “as a way to cope with his problems, and to suppress the
11 overwhelming emotional responses he experienced as a result of the abuse and
12 trauma he had suffered.” *Id.* at 3153-54; *see also* Ex. 154 at 2762-64 (if he had
13 been provided with the results of a reasonable background investigation, Dr.
14 Thomas would have reached similar conclusions).

15 To address the impact of his brother Carl's murder on Mr. Jones, a social
16 historian could have testified that:

17 Ernest's guilt over his brother's death overwhelms him at times.
18 Ernest continues to blame himself for Carl's death. ... For a long
19 time afterwards, he was acutely distressed as he tried to figure out
20 who had done this to his brother. . . . Ernest suffered from
21 flashbacks. He saw Carl, dead, lying on the street in a pool of blood.
22 Ernest also experienced visual hallucinations after his brother's
23 death. While he was out walking near his home, Ernest believed that
24 he saw someone that looked like his brother Carl and followed the
25 person into a local store. Inside, he did not find anyone except for
26 the storeowner who asked Ernest what was he looking for.

27 Ex. 178 at 3144.

28 A qualified social historian also could have testified about Mr. Jones's

1 increasing distress leading up to the Jackson crime and the specific circumstances
2 of the incident. On the day of the Jackson crime, shortly after Carl's death, Mr.
3 Jones and Ms. Jackson smoked marijuana and talked about Carl. The topic was too
4 difficult for Mr. Jones, and he became more and more agitated, but could not do
5 anything about it. Ex. 178 at 3146. This expert would have explained:

6 That moment of great vulnerability and stress touched off for Ernest
7 an extreme dissociative reaction. Ms. Jackson could see this change
8 immediately. His entire face and demeanor changed, and he forced
9 her to have intercourse. Immediately after he came out of the 'trance
10 like state,' he saw her crying and slowly began to understand that
11 something bad had happened, and apologized to her profusely.

12 *Id.* (following the incident Mr. Jones called his girlfriend and talked to her for three
13 or four hours before turning himself into the police).

14 A competent neuropsychological evaluation would have revealed that in
15 addition to his mental health problems, "Mr. Jones suffers from such severe brain
16 damage that he is unable to function at the same level as 99 percent of those in his
17 age category." Ex. 175 at 3072; *see also id.* at 3063 (testing also would have
18 confirmed Mr. Jones's low IQ and impaired intellectual functioning). A qualified
19 and adequately prepared neuropsychologist could have testified that this brain
20 damage began even before Mr. Jones was born, when his mother drank alcohol and
21 smoked during her pregnancy with him. *Id.* at 3073. Damage to Mr. Jones's brain
22 continued after birth, through numerous head injuries he received as a very young
23 child and childhood malnutrition and neglect. *Id.* at 3073-74. A qualified
24 neuropsychologist also could have explained that Mr. Jones's organic brain damage
25 severely affected numerous aspects of his mental functioning, including memory,
26 concentration, and attention, and that the damage he suffered to his frontal lobes
27 alone can impair judgment, insight, control, the ability to plan and organize, and
28 overall self-regulation. *Id.* at 3065-66.

1 Finally, an educational professional who had reviewed Mr. Jones's school
2 records would have been able to testify about his cognitive impairment and
3 academic difficulties, and his enthusiasm and interest in school despite his
4 disability. *See generally* Exs. 125, 130. At an early age, Mr. Jones tested with an
5 IQ of 68, a score markedly below average, and was placed in the Educable
6 Mentally Retarded ("EMR") program from the first through third grade. Ex. 125 at
7 2552-53. Mr. Jones's low scores on some of the tests "indicated problems with
8 making appropriate decisions, caring for self, and responding age appropriately to
9 social situations." Ex. 130 at 2599. After leaving the EMR in elementary school,
10 Mr. Jones "achieved virtually no academic success." *Id.* at 2601. He did not earn
11 enough credits to graduate from junior high school. Ex. 125 at 2554. At the age of
12 sixteen, his academic achievement was "extremely poor, ranging from the second
13 to the sixth grade level." Ex. 130 at 2601.

14 3) The picture presented to the jury.

15 Instead of the powerful and detailed mitigation that was available, trial
16 counsel presented the jury with only a glimpse of Mr. Jones's life. The scant level
17 of detail about Mr. Jones that the jury heard during the penalty phase is
18 exemplified by trial counsel's direct examination of the only sibling he called to
19 testify, Tanya Jones. 29 RT 4237-40. During her brief testimony, trial counsel
20 elicited the following description of Mr. Jones's home life:

21 Q. Can you describe your home life when you were young?

22 A. Very, very violent. Our parents fought all the time. Constantly.

23 Q. Was that in front of you or away from you?

24 A. In front of us.

25 Q. What about drinking?

26 A. My mother and father drank very heavily, and it wasn't hidden.

27 Everybody knew. It was in front of us. It was never a secrete (sic).

28

1 Q. Were you actually ever present when there were any fights
2 between your parents?

3 A. All the time.

4 29 RT 4237-38; *see also id.* at 4238-39 (describing an incident when her mother
5 stabbed her father).

6 Mr. Jones's friend Herman Evans gave a similarly brief description of Mr.
7 Jones's home environment: "The mother who would drink a lot. Sometimes the
8 home environment was kind of unstable, not always food there to eat, or, you
9 know, just a lot of instability there." 29 RT 4253. During cross-examination of
10 both Ms. Jones and Mr. Evans, the prosecution suggested that there was no
11 physical abuse of Mr. Jones and his siblings: "Q. And when your father was not
12 around, your mother wasn't violent towards anyone else, was she? . . . A. It was
13 not as bad, no." 29 RT 4244 (questioning Ms. Jones); *see also* 29 RT 4160-61
14 (questioning Mr. Evans). Mr. Jones's aunt, Geraldine Jones, testified that both of
15 Mr. Jones's parents had drinking problems and fought with each other, and that Mr.
16 Jones's father found his mother in bed with another man. 31 RT 4567-71. She also
17 testified that Mr. Jones's sister Jean developed a drug problem and once tried to cut
18 her wrists with glass at a family barbeque. 31 RT 4572. On cross-examination,
19 she stated, without detail, that she witnessed Mr. Jones's parents beating him. *Id.*
20 at 4578.

21 Mr. Jones's father acknowledged that both Mr. Jones's mother and he had
22 drinking problems and that when they moved to California "[T]his is when all of
23 the drinking and all of the problems started." 29 RT 4362. Rather than follow up
24 on this testimony, trial counsel immediately asked, "All right, now, aside from the
25 drinking, were there other problems between you and your wife?" 29 RT 4362.
26 Mr. Jones's father testified that he fought with his wife and found her in bed with
27 his friend, and she did not supervise the children adequately. 29 RT 4363, 4366,
28 4369. He also testified that he had two jobs and did his best to support the family;

1 in spite of his wife’s transgressions, he stayed with her for their children’s sake. *Id.*
2 at 4360, 4365, 4369. Mr. Jones’s father testified that once he and his wife finally
3 split up, he made sure the children had a place to live and the electricity bills were
4 paid; “I was always there for the things that they needed for the school clothes,
5 their Christmas.” *Id.* at 4374.

6 Although lay witness testimony hinted at Mr. Jones’s troubled background, it
7 suggested to the jurors that Mr. Jones’s “father was a good man who did everything
8 that he could for his son, including taking him to church. It was not like Mr.
9 Jones’s childhood or life was that bad; he was never homeless or begging for food
10 and his father clearly took good care of his children.” Ex. 23 at 240; *see also* Ex.
11 139 at 2693 (“I felt sorry for Mr. Jones’s father. He was a poor man who did
12 everything he could to get his family together but it just did not work.”); Ex. 127 at
13 2565 (“There was some testimony about Mr. Jones’s childhood but I do not
14 remember thinking his life was all that bad”); Ex. 138 at 2690 (the jury “talked
15 about how we never had a picture of what growing up was really like for [Mr.
16 Jones]”).

17 Little that the witnesses said about Mr. Jones during their testimony
18 provided a logical connection to Dr. Thomas’s subsequent testimony that Mr. Jones
19 suffered from schizoaffective psychosis and schizophrenic dissociation. 30 RT
20 4433-35. The prosecutor capitalized on this. He repeatedly challenged Dr.
21 Thomas’s reliance on Mr. Jones’s own descriptions and highlighted the absence of
22 other, reliable sources to inform the doctor’s opinion. 30 RT 4472 (highlighting
23 the source of the doctor’s initial opinion as being based on one interview with Mr.
24 Jones); *id.* at 4473-74 (raising factual inaccuracies in information provided to Dr.
25 Thomas by Mr. Jones); *id.* at 4489-90 (citing need for objective criteria in mental
26 health evaluations); *id.* at 4497-99 (pointing out that testing conducted by Dr.
27 Spindell was not done according to professional standards, thus affecting its
28 reliability). The prosecution asked Dr. Thomas, “isn’t it true the literature in this

1 area would also say that you should be careful on taking the word of somebody
2 who may be as [sic]—has raped and killed in the past and who is facing
3 consequences for that he may have a bias for presenting a certain history?” *Id.* at
4 4510; *see also id.* at 4532 (“Again, this is the only information you have on him
5 hearing voices is from the defendant himself?”). When the prosecution challenged
6 Dr. Thomas’s conclusion that Mr. Jones’s assault of Kim Jackson was the result of
7 an “emotional trigger,” Dr. Thomas did not have sufficient information to respond,
8 stating, “I’m not sure just what the series of incidents were.” *Id.* at 4520.

9 The prosecution described Dr. Thomas’s testimony as an “eclectic approach”
10 based solely on “the Dr. Thomas theory of what Mr. Jones has done.” *Id.* at 4515.
11 A juror summed it up this way: “Although he offered his professional opinion
12 about Mr. Jones’s conduct, there was no other evidence presented to support his
13 conclusions. It is a hard sell to convince twelve jurors that a person suffers from
14 flashbacks without any other evidence.” Ex. 140 at 2694.

15 **4) The totality of mitigating evidence establishes prejudice.**

16 In contrast to the anemic portrayal of Mr. Jones’s life during the penalty
17 phase, experts and lay witnesses could have provided compelling mitigation to
18 counter aggravating evidence from the prior crimes against Ms. Jackson and Ms.
19 Harris, as well as the capital crime. The U.S. Supreme Court has held that counsel
20 is prejudicially ineffective for failing to investigate and present the same types of
21 evidence as Mr. Jones’s counsel failed to present. In *Rompilla*, for example, the
22 Court found prejudicial the failure to present this information:

23 Rompilla’s parents were both severe alcoholics who drank
24 constantly. His mother drank during her pregnancy with Rompilla,
25 and he and his brothers eventually developed serious drinking
26 problems. His father, who had a vicious temper, frequently beat
27 Rompilla’s mother, leaving her bruised and black-eyed, and bragged
28 about his cheating on her. His parents fought violently, and on at

1 least one occasion his mother stabbed his father. He was abused by
2 his father who beat him when he was young with his hands, fists,
3 leather straps, belts and sticks. All of the children lived in terror.
4 There were no expressions of parental love, affection or approval.
5 Instead, he was subjected to yelling and verbal abuse.

6 545 U.S. at 391-92. In *Wiggins*, the Court held that counsel ineffectively failed to
7 investigate and present “powerful” mitigating evidence, including “severe
8 privation and abuse” in the custody of an alcoholic mother, physical torment and
9 sexual molestation, homelessness, and diminished mental capacity. 539 U.S. at
10 534-35. In *Williams*, the Court ruled that counsel was ineffective for failing to
11 investigate and present evidence that “dramatically described mistreatment, abuse,
12 and neglect, during [Williams’s] early childhood, as well as testimony that he was
13 ‘borderline mentally retarded,’ had suffered repeated head injuries, and might have
14 mental impairments organic in origin,” even though “not all of the additional
15 evidence was favorable to Williams.” 529 U.S. at 370, 396.

16 **3. Respondent Disputed Key Facts in State Court.**

17 Respondent’s Informal Response to Mr. Jones’s state habeas petition raised
18 factual disputes with Mr. Jones’s allegations, but did not substantiate those disputes
19 with any documentary or other factual support. *See* Inf. Resp. at 22-26. First,
20 Respondent argued, “Counsel may have reasonably determined that the evidence
21 he presented was appropriate and sufficient to create sympathy for petitioner.” *Id.*
22 at 23. Respondent further speculated that “the jurors may have concluded that
23 petitioner’s horrendous childhood caused him to become a desensitized and
24 incurable sociopath” and that counsel “may have determined that additional
25 evidence regarding petitioner’s childhood would have caused the jury to be
26 alienated from rather than sympathetic to petitioner.” *Id.* at 24.

27 Second, regarding expert testimony, Respondent asserted that “counsel may
28 have concluded that Dr. Thomas’s testimony was adequate to establish petitioner’s

1 mental disease and evidence related to the extended family would not have been
2 particularly helpful in creating sympathy for petitioner.” *Id.* at 24. Respondent
3 also suggested that counsel may have reasonably chosen not to pursue evidence of
4 Mr. Jones’s academic failures and learning problems “on the ground that it would
5 have had relatively little mitigating value.” *Id.* Respondent argued that any
6 deficient performance was not prejudicial because additional evidence may have
7 been harmful or had relatively little mitigating value. *Id.* at 25. Respondent
8 speculated that “the jury’s death sentence was likely based on the gruesome and
9 disturbing nature of petitioner’s attack on Mrs. Miller and petitioner’s history of
10 violent sexual assault, and it is unlikely the additional evidence regarding
11 petitioner’s childhood and family history would have affected the verdict.” *Id.*

12 **4. Section 2254 Does Not Bar Relief on This Claim.**

13 In 2009, the state court summarily denied Mr. Jones’s ineffective assistance
14 of counsel claim as failing to state a prima facie case for relief. To the extent the
15 state court’s ruling reflects its determination that Mr. Jones failed to plead
16 sufficient facts that, if proven, would entitle him to relief, the state court’s decision
17 is (1) contrary to clearly established federal law, and (2) an unreasonable
18 application of *Strickland* under section 2254(d)(1). In the alternative, the state
19 court unreasonably determined the facts under section 2254(d)(2) by finding facts
20 and resolving disputes without any adjudicative procedure.

21 **a. Section 2254(d)(1) is satisfied.**

22 Taken as true, Mr. Jones’s allegations established a prima facie case that trial
23 counsel’s performance was deficient in a variety of ways, including, inter alia, the
24 following:

- 25 • counsel failed to conduct a reasonable investigation of Mr. Jones’s
26 background in preparation for the penalty phase;
- 27 • though counsel believed that the testimony of a mental health expert was
28 necessary to save Mr. Jones’s life, he did not retain an expert with

1 sufficient time to work on the case, provide his expert with necessary and
2 requested materials, adequately prepare the expert to testify, or
3 effectively present his expert's testimony;

- 4 • though counsel identified the alcoholism, neglect, and physical abuse as
5 themes to address during the penalty phase, he did not adequately
6 investigate these issues, prepare witnesses to testify about them, or
7 effectively elicit testimony about them; and
- 8 • though counsel knew or should have known that sexual abuse, mental
9 illness, brain damage, and low intellectual functioning were critical
10 penalty phase issues, he did not ask testifying witnesses about them or
11 otherwise investigate or present these aspects of Mr. Jones's background.

12 *See* section II.C.2, *supra*. Mr. Jones also made a prima facie showing that he was
13 prejudiced by trial counsel's deficient performance, demonstrating in detail the lay
14 witness testimony, documentary evidence, and expert testimony that could have
15 been presented that would have changed the penalty verdict. *See* section II.C.2.c.,
16 *supra*. Mr. Jones further supported his allegations with 63 lay witness, expert, and
17 defense team declarations, and nearly 100 social history records and exhibits.

18 The state court's summary denial of this claim was contrary to federal law
19 requiring a state court to ascertain facts reliably before denying adequately
20 presented federal claims. *See* section I.B., *supra*; Reply Br. on *Pinholster* at 12-
21 17.²⁸ The state court's decision also was contrary to federal law because it
22 addressed facts that were "materially indistinguishable" from U.S. Supreme Court
23 decisions and nevertheless arrived at a result that differed from the Court's
24 precedents. *Williams*, 529 U.S. at 406. The Court's decisions in *Rompilla*,
25 *Wiggins*, and *Williams* held that counsel was ineffective for failing to investigate

26 ²⁸ As discussed previously, the state court prejudice standards also are
27 contrary to *Strickland* under section 2254(d)(1). *See* section II.A.5.b, *supra*.

1 and present the same types of mitigating evidence omitted in this case. *See* section
2 II.C.2.c.4, *supra*. In spite of sufficiently pleading a materially indistinguishable
3 basis for relief as that found meritorious in the Court’s cases, Mr. Jones’s claim
4 was summarily denied without a hearing. This also satisfies section 2254(d)(1).

5 Finally, the state court’s summary denial also constituted an unreasonable
6 application of *Strickland*. Although Mr. Jones made detailed factual allegations,
7 which, taken as true, would entitle him to relief, the state court did not require
8 Respondent to respond formally to Mr. Jones’s allegations or present evidence to
9 support Respondent’s factual contentions. The state court ruling also denied Mr.
10 Jones the opportunity to present evidence, subpoena witnesses, and prove his
11 allegations. *See* section I.B.2, *supra*. The state court therefore declined to engage
12 in any assessment of the factual allegations and fact finding before denying Mr.
13 Jones’s claims, thus satisfying section 2254(d)(1). *See, e.g., Wiggins*, 539 U.S. at
14 527 (holding that state court application of *Strickland* was unreasonable when it
15 did not conduct an assessment of whether counsel’s limited penalty phase
16 investigation was reasonable); *Mosley*, 689 F.3d at 848; *Brumfield*, 854 F. Supp. 2d
17 at 376-77.

18 **b. Section 2254(d)(2) is satisfied.**

19 Alternatively, the state court’s summary denial could be based on its
20 resolution of key factual disputes and mixed questions of fact and law, such as the
21 effect of trial counsel’s performance on the jury’s verdict and whether trial counsel:

- 22 • Was objectively unreasonable in his investigation of Mr. Jones’s
23 violent and dysfunctional home life, neglect, and physical abuse;
- 24 • Fell below an objective standard of reasonableness in failing to
25 investigate and present evidence of Mr. Jones’s history of sexual
26 abuse, his mental illness, and low intellectual functioning;
- 27 • Failed to adequately prepare and present expert testimony;
- 28 • Had tactical reasons for his actions and omissions; or

- Prepared and presented witnesses according to prevailing professional norms.

If the state court denied Mr. Jones’s claim on these or other factual bases at the pleading stage, it unreasonably determined the facts under section 2254(d)(2) by failing to provide Mr. Jones either with process to develop and present supporting evidence; or notice of and an opportunity to be heard on the factual issues that the state court intended to resolve. *See* sections I.B. and II.A.5.c, *supra*.

D. Mr. Jones Was Denied His Right to an Impartial Jury and a Fair Trial.

Mr. Jones presented the state court with a prima facie claim that multiple jurors were actually biased and committed misconduct during his trial.²⁹ State Pet. at 290-316; Reply at 275-99. Given two highly-publicized cases happening at the same time as Mr. Jones’s trial—the O.J. Simpson and Heidi Fleiss trials—and juror misconduct that occurred in one of them, the trial court repeatedly admonished Mr. Jones’s jury not to discuss the case or penalty phase prematurely and to await full presentation of evidence before forming any opinions. A number of jurors manifested bias against Mr. Jones by disregarding these admonitions.

Several jurors resolved to impose the death penalty before the penalty phase began and regularly talked about this during guilt phase proceedings and while socializing during lunch. The victim’s daughters’ regular courtroom outbursts further compromised the jury’s impartiality. Jurors also improperly considered extrinsic evidence, including: (1) Biblical teachings mandating imposition of the death penalty for murder; (2) one juror’s specialized knowledge of evidence the defense presented about Mr. Jones’s medications; and (3) information that Mr. Jones would not likely be executed if sentenced to death. One juror slept during

²⁹ This claim was pled as Claims Fourteen and Fifteen (state court) and Claims Eighteen and Nineteen (federal court). State Pet. at 290-316; Fed. Pet. at 343-63.

1 the critical testimony of the defense’s only penalty phase mental health expert.
2 Although the law plainly requires a hearing to determine the extent and effect of
3 this bias and misconduct, the state court never conducted one or provided Mr.
4 Jones any opportunity to prove his allegations.

5 **1. Controlling U.S. Supreme Court Precedent.**

6 The Sixth Amendment guarantees a defendant a fair trial by a panel of
7 impartial jurors. *See, e.g., Parker v. Gladden*, 385 U.S. 363, 364, 87 S. Ct. 468, 17
8 L. Ed. 2d 420 (1966). An impartial jury is “willing to decide the case solely on the
9 evidence before it.” *McDonough Power Equip v. Greenwood*, 464 U.S. 548, 554,
10 104 S. Ct. 845, 849, 78 L. Ed. 2d 663 (1984) (internal quotation omitted). Due
11 process also “implies a tribunal both impartial and mentally competent to afford a
12 hearing.” *Jordan v. Massachusetts*, 225 U.S. 167, 176, 32 S. Ct. 651, 56 L. Ed.
13 1038 (1912); *see also Peters v. Kiff*, 407 U.S. 493, 501, 92 S. Ct. 2163, 33 L. Ed.
14 2d 83 (1972).

15 Juror bias “may be actual or implied,” *i.e.*, bias in fact or bias conclusively
16 presumed as a matter of law.” *United States v. Wood*, 299 U.S. 123, 133, 57 S. Ct.
17 177, 81 L. Ed. 78 (1936). “[E]xtreme situations ... would justify a finding of
18 implied bias,” such as a juror’s employment with the prosecuting agency, close
19 relation to a participant in the trial or the crime, or role as a witness or other
20 involvement in the crime. *Smith v. Phillips*, 455 U.S. 209, 222, 102 S. Ct. 940, 71
21 L. Ed. 2d 78 (1982) (O’Connor, J., concurring); *see also Leonard v. United States*,
22 378 U.S. 544, 545, 84 S. Ct. 1696, 12 L. Ed. 2d 1028 (1964) (finding implied bias
23 where prospective jurors in second trial heard guilty verdict from first trial).

24 Thus, most misconduct cases involve a juror’s actual bias, such as by their
25 prejudgment of the facts. *See, e.g., Phillips*, 455 U.S. at 215, 221; *Gibson v.*
26 *Berryhill*, 411 U.S. 564, 578, 93 S. Ct. 1689, 36 L. Ed. 2d 488 (1973). “[A] trial
27 by jurors having a fixed, preconceived opinion of the accused’s guilt would be a
28 denial of due process.” *Irvin v. Dowd*, 366 U.S. 717, 724, 81 S. Ct. 1639, 6 L. Ed.

1 2d 751 (1961). The test for actual bias is “whether the nature and strength of the
2 opinion formed” by the juror “necessarily raise[s] the presumption of partiality.”
3 *Id.* at 723. “Determining whether a juror is biased or has prejudged a case is
4 difficult, partly because the juror may have an interest in concealing his own bias
5 and partly because the juror may be unaware of it.” *Phillips*, 455 U.S. at 221
6 (O’Connor, J., concurring).

7 The Supreme Court “has long held that the remedy for allegations of juror
8 partiality is a hearing” to allow the defendant to prove actual bias; the hearing
9 serves as “a guarantee of a defendant’s right to an impartial jury.” *Id.* at 215-16. A
10 hearing inquires into the “juror’s memory, his reasons for acting as he did, and his
11 understanding of the consequences of his actions,” and permits “the trial judge to
12 observe the juror’s demeanor under cross-examination and to evaluate his answers”
13 in light of the facts. *Id.* at 222 (O’Connor, J., concurring); *see also id.* (“in most
14 instances a post-conviction hearing will be adequate to determine whether a juror
15 is biased,” but the implied bias doctrine is necessary where a hearing may not be
16 sufficient to protect a defendant’s rights).

17 Courts must also ensure that jurors are unaffected by “extraneous influence”
18 such as hearing or reading prejudicial information not admitted into evidence or
19 being exposed to the comments of outsiders.³⁰ *Tanner v. United States*, 483 U.S.

21 ³⁰ Similarly, a juror’s consideration of extraneous facts violates due process
22 guaranteed by the Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments, because the death sentence
23 “[is] imposed, at least in part, on the basis of information which he had no
24 opportunity to deny or explain.” *Gardner v. Florida*, 430 U.S. 349, 362 (1977);
25 *see also Irvin v. Dowd*, 366 U.S. at 722. This also violates the Sixth
26 Amendment’s Confrontation Clause and Compulsory Process Clause: the juror
27 acts as an unsworn witness without confrontation or cross-examination. *See, e.g.,*
28 *Parker v. Gladden*, 385 U.S. 363 (1966); *Jeffries v. Wood*, 114 F.3d 1484, 1490
(9th Cir. 1997) (en banc), *overruled on other grounds by Lindh v. Murphy*, 521
U.S. 320 (1997); *Marino v. Vasquez*, 812 F.3d 499, 505 (9th Cir. 1987).

1 107, 117, 107 S. Ct. 2739, 97 L. Ed. 2d 90 (1987). Extrinsic influences are “for
2 obvious reasons, deemed presumptively prejudicial.” *Remmer v. United States*,
3 347 U.S. 227, 229, 74 S. Ct. 450, 98 L. Ed. 654 (1954). “The presumption is not
4 conclusive, but the burden rests heavily upon the Government to establish, after
5 notice to and hearing of the defendant, that such contact with the juror was
6 harmless to the defendant.” *Id.* at 229. To resolve a claim of exposure to extrinsic
7 evidence, the court “should determine the circumstances, the impact thereof upon
8 the juror, and whether or not it was prejudicial, in a hearing with all interested
9 parties permitted to participate.” *Id.* at 230; *see also Tanner*, 483 U.S. at 120
10 (ruling that “[t]he Court’s holdings requir[e] an evidentiary hearing where extrinsic
11 influence or relationships have tainted the deliberations”); *Mattox v. United States*,
12 146 U.S. 140, 150, 13 S. Ct. 50, 36 L. Ed. 917 (1892) (holding that “[p]rivate
13 communications, possibly prejudicial, between jurors and third persons, or
14 witnesses, or the officer in charge, are absolutely forbidden, and invalidate the
15 verdict,” unless shown harmless).³¹

16 When a juror is not impartial, the resulting constitutional violations are not
17 subject to harmless error analysis, because they are structural errors that “infect the
18 entire trial process and necessarily render a trial fundamentally unfair.” *Neder v.*
19 *United States*, 527 U.S. 1, 8-9, 119 S. Ct. 1827, 144 L. Ed. 2d 35 (1999); *see also*
20 *Rose v. Clark*, 478 U.S. 570, 578, 106 S. Ct. 3101, 92 L. Ed. 2d 460 (1986) (ruling
21 that harmless-error analysis presupposes a trial by impartial jury). This is true
22 regardless of the number of jurors affected: a defendant is “entitled to be tried by
23 12, not 9 or even 10, impartial and unprejudiced jurors.” *Parker*, 385 U.S. at 366.

25 ³¹ Where the jury was tainted by courtroom disruptions, the Court also has
26 “held that the appropriate safeguard against such prejudice is the defendant’s right
27 to demonstrate that the [disruption] compromised” the jury’s ability to adjudicate
28 the case fairly. *Phillips*, 455 U.S. at 217 (internal quotation omitted).

1 **2. Prima Facie Allegations Before the State Court**

2 **a. Several jurors were biased.**

3 Mr. Jones presented the state court with several allegations about the jurors’
4 actual bias: they (1) formed fixed opinions that Mr. Jones should be sentenced to
5 death prior to the penalty phase; (2) prematurely discussed these opinions during
6 the guilt phase and in social interactions; (3) in so doing, disobeyed the court’s
7 repeated admonitions and instructions; and (4) failed to report their misconduct to
8 the court. State Pet. at 296-308; Reply at 290-95.

9 During Mr. Jones’s trial, the courthouse was filled with spectators and media
10 associated with two high-profile cases involving defendants O.J. Simpson and
11 Heidi Fleiss. *See, e.g.* 13 RT 2331; Ex. 138 at 2689 (juror commenting that “I
12 could not get over how many people gathered at the courthouse to see the Simpson
13 trial, it was a circus”). Due to the circus-like atmosphere and misconduct in the
14 Fleiss trial, the trial court took the unusual precaution of repeatedly and thoroughly
15 instructing the jurors on four key obligations. First, the trial court consistently
16 admonished jurors not to discuss the case outside of deliberations. The pretrial
17 judge instructed them at the outset:

18 I am going to do something I have never done before but I feel compelled in
19 light of what happened next door in the Heidi Fleiss case; that is, I am ordering
20 each and every one of you not to discuss this case with anyone until the case is
21 actually submitted to the jury. When it’s submitted to the jury, you may discuss it
22 if you are a part of the deliberating 12 and only then when you are in the jury room
23 and all 12 deliberating jurors are present. You may not discuss it at any other time.

24 13 RT 2331-32. The trial judge consistently reiterated this admonition. *See,*
25 *e.g.,* 16 RT 2546; 18 RT 2892; 23 RT 3457; 24 RT 3688; 26 RT 3820 (guilt phase
26 instructions); 2 CT 258, 337-38 (same); 29 RT 4287; 31 RT 4611-12 (penalty phase
27 instructions); 2 CT 427 (same). Similarly, the alternate jurors were admonished
28 not to discuss the case with other jurors. 2 CT 338; *see also* 16 RT 2546; 23 RT

1 3457; 31 RT 4697.

2 Second, the jurors were forcefully instructed not to consider Mr. Jones’s
3 penalty until penalty phase deliberations: “[Y]ou are not to talk to anyone about
4 the case or the subject matter of penalty or punishment. That order is being made
5 under penalty of contempt of court if any of you violates that order.” 13 RT 2332;
6 *see also* 26 RT 3861, 3875 (guilt phase instructions). The jurors also were
7 instructed not to decide penalty issues before “discussing the evidence and
8 instructions with the other jurors” during deliberations. 31 RT 4693-94; 2 CT 331.
9 Third, the trial judge instructed the jurors to avoid extraneous information and
10 underscored the instruction’s importance:

11 I don’t usually highlight an instruction, but I had two instances last
12 year, both homicide cases where one juror went and got a 1972 penal
13 code to look up something, and that juror didn’t remain. Another
14 case, some jurors brought a newspaper article in and used that in
15 their deliberations. Nobody told me about it until after the fact.

16 26 RT 3820; *see also* 31 RT 4611-12 (penalty phase instructions). Fourth, the
17 jurors were told to report misconduct promptly to the court: it was “imperative” to
18 “deal with it right away,” while possible to “remove the juror who’s involved in the
19 misconduct and substitute in one of the alternatives.” 13 RT 2332-33.

20 Several jurors blatantly disregarded the court’s repeated instructions. They
21 decided to vote for a death sentence prior to Mr. Jones’s penalty phase, then
22 discussed their decisions well before penalty phase deliberations—during guilt
23 phase proceedings and in their social interactions. No juror or alternate privy to
24 this misconduct reported it to the court. For example, from the start of guilt phase
25 deliberations, two male jurors were “extremely vocal ... that Mr. Jones was guilty
26 of these crimes and *therefore he should get the death penalty.*” Ex. 138 at 2690
27 (emphasis added). Similarly, a male juror “always wanted to talk during the trial
28 and assert his opinion that Mr. Jones was guilty and deserved the death penalty.”

1 Ex. 122 at 2475. After hearing the victim’s daughters’ outbursts during the guilt
2 phase, another juror resolved “right then and there ... to vote for death,” and
3 shared his decision with the other jurors during guilt phase deliberations. Ex. 9 at
4 93. Prior to penalty phase deliberations, some jurors also discussed their decision
5 to sentence Mr. Jones to death over their lunchtime get-togethers. Ex. 23 at 240.
6 One of these jurors, alternate juror Virginia Suprenant, recalled their concerns
7 about another juror who obeyed the court’s admonition and refused to discuss the
8 case: “There was one juror in particular, an African American woman, who we
9 were worried about. She never shared her feelings, so we feared that she was
10 planning to vote for [life without parole.]” Ex. 23 at 240.

11 The jurors’ pervasive prejudgment of Mr. Jones’s sentence made them view
12 both the defense’s penalty phase presentation and their subsequent deliberations as
13 largely irrelevant. As Juror Muhammad explained, “We talked about how the case
14 was all about the guilt phase because once we decided that we knew we had to vote
15 for death ... By the time the penalty phase came it was too late, our minds were
16 already made up.” Ex. 138 at 2690-91. Juror Ruotolo recalled that penalty phase
17 deliberations were meaningless to the point where the jury did not understand the
18 purpose of considering the defense’s mitigating evidence: “We all talked about
19 how we already decided that he was guilty, and we did not understand how to view
20 the [penalty phase] evidence in light of our guilt verdicts.” Ex. 9 at 95.

21 Mr. Jones thus alleged that jurors exhibited their actual bias against Mr.
22 Jones by prejudging Mr. Jones’s penalty, disregarding the trial court’s repeated
23 admonitions, and discussing their views with other jurors and third parties prior to
24 their deliberations. *See Irvin*, 366 U.S. at 724; *Green v. White*, 232 F.3d 671, 673,
25 678 (9th Cir. 2000) (applying Supreme Court precedent to grant relief on juror bias
26 claim where, inter alia, one juror told others that he knew that petitioner was guilty
27 from the moment that he saw him); *United States v. Resko*, 3 F.3d 684, 688-89 (3d
28 Cir. 1993) (granting relief on juror bias claim where jurors prematurely discussed

1 the case with each other); *cf. Lopez-Umanzor v. Gonzales*, 405 F.3d 1049, 1056
2 (9th Cir. 2005) (finding due process violation due to biased decisionmaker, where
3 judge declined to hear relevant testimony due to prejudging the witness’s
4 credibility); *Antoniu v. SEC*, 877 F.2d 721 (8th Cir. 1989) (holding due process
5 violated when decisionmaker made statements about party’s guilt before case was
6 resolved). The “remedy for allegations of juror partiality is a hearing” to allow Mr.
7 Jones to prove the jurors’ actual bias. *Phillips*, 455 U.S. at 215.

8 **b. The jurors were exposed to extrinsic evidence.**

9 Mr. Jones also alleged that jurors were exposed to several extrinsic
10 influences, including the victim’s family’s outbursts, Biblical teachings, unsworn
11 opinions about Mr. Jones’s psychiatric medication, and factors that diminished
12 their responsibility in sentencing Mr. Jones to death. State Pet. at 303-05, 308-10;
13 Reply at 286-90, 296-97.

14 **1) The victim’s daughters’ outbursts**

15 Throughout trial, the victim’s daughters, Pamela Miller and Deborah Harris,
16 were vocally hostile towards Mr. Jones in the jury’s presence, calling him names
17 and launching prejudicial, inaccurate accusations at him. Ex. 23 at 239 (alternate
18 juror recalls that “the victim’s daughters carried on constantly, screaming and
19 yelling at Mr. Jones ... and [were] unable to control themselves. The way they
20 behaved, they could have been on television”); Ex. 9 at 93 (juror recalls that Ms.
21 Miller “and her sister yelled out in court many times”).

22 During a witness’s testimony about the night of the crime, Ms. Harris sat in
23 the front row of the courtroom in clear view of the jury. *Id.* Her conduct was so
24 disruptive that the judge asked her to leave “because you keep gesturing with your
25 head, shaking your head, nodding up and down and shaking your head back and
26 forth and making comments.” 22 RT 3272-73. Her conduct was so extreme that
27 the judge refused to allow her to remain in the courtroom for the remainder of that
28 witness’s testimony and Mr. Jones’s testimony, even after she assured the judge she

1 would stop gesturing and commenting. During trial, Ms. Miller “called Mr. Jones
2 names and screamed out that [he] had also caused the death of her father who died
3 of a heart attack a few months after her mother was killed.” Ex. 9 at 93. She was
4 “extremely vocal throughout her testimony and the entire trial.” *Id.*

5 The daughters’ disruptive conduct exposed the jurors to harmful extrinsic
6 information about the impact of Mrs. Miller’s death that was not introduced as
7 evidence.³² *See, e.g.*, Ex. 9 at 93 (juror recalls, “During guilt deliberations, one of
8 the jurors told us ... he could understand how upset the daughter was ... He said
9 right then and there, after hearing the daughter, he knew he had to vote for death”).
10 It denied Mr. Jones his right to a fair trial by a panel of impartial jurors unaffected
11 by extraneous information. *See, e.g., Parker*, 385 U.S. at 364; *Tanner*, 483 U.S. at
12 117; *Taylor v. Kentucky*, 436 U.S. 478, 485, 98 S. Ct. 1930, 56 L. Ed. 2d 468
13 (1978) (a defendant is entitled to a jury verdict based solely on trial evidence, not
14 on “other circumstances not adduced as proof at trial”).

15 As in other contexts, where disruptions in the courtroom threaten the
16 impartiality of the jury, the U.S. Supreme Court has “held that the appropriate
17 safeguard against such prejudice is the defendant’s right to demonstrate that the
18 [disruption] compromised the ability of the particular jury that heard the case to
19 adjudicate fairly.” *Phillips*, 455 U.S. at 217 (internal quotation omitted).

20 **2) Biblical teachings**

21 Juror Youssif Botros improperly consulted with his priest about Mr. Jones’s
22 penalty and shared the priest’s comments and Biblical teachings on the death
23 penalty with the jurors. Mr. Botros was an Egyptian Coptic Christian. During
24 penalty phase deliberations, “each of the jurors took turns speaking [their] mind.”

25
26 ³² This information also severely biased jurors against Mr. Jones and
27 contributed to their misconduct in freely discussing Mr. Jones’s penalty prior to
28 penalty phase deliberations, as described *supra*.

1 Ex. 127 at 2565. Mr. Botros told the other jurors that he was “having a difficult
2 time sentencing someone to death,” so “he asked his priest for help.” *Id.* His
3 priest told him to read the Bible for guidance. *Id.* Mr. Botros told the other jurors
4 that he subsequently read the Biblical teaching requiring an “eye for an eye”
5 response to murder and was resultantly able to vote for death. *Id.*³³

6 Exposure to the Bible’s teachings on the death penalty has a particularly
7 improper influence. “[D]elegation of the ultimate responsibility for imposing a
8 sentence to divine authority undermines the jury’s role in the sentencing process.”
9 *Sandoval v. Calderon*, 241 F.3d 765, 777 (9th Cir. 2000); *see also Jones v. Kemp*,
10 706 F. Supp. 1534, 1559 (N.D. Ga. 1989) (“To the average juror, Webster’s
11 Dictionary may be no more than a reference book, and The Reader’s Digest
12 nothing more than a diverting periodical; but the Bible is an authoritative religious
13 document and is different not just in degree, although this difference is
14 pronounced, but in kind”).

15 Mr. Botros’s misconduct went to the very purpose of the penalty phase: to
16 decide whether Mr. Jones would be sentenced to death. He violated Mr. Jones’s
17 rights to a fair trial by impartial jury and to due process by exposing the jury to
18 “prejudicial information” from the Bible that was not presented at trial and to the
19 comments of others, specifically his priest. *Tanner*, 483 U.S. at 117; *see also*
20 *Gardner*, 430 U.S. at 362; *Mattox*, 146 U.S. at 149. Courts consistently find
21 constitutional error when jurors consult the Bible for the appropriate penalty for

22 ³³ Botros’s disobedience of the trial court’s instructions in consulting the
23 priest and his Bible also evinces his actual bias, particularly because it occurred
24 after the trial judge underscored to the jury the importance of not relying on
25 extrinsic sources. 26 RT 3820; *see also* 13 RT 2331-32 (pretrial); 16 RT 2546; 23
26 RT 3457; 26 RT 3816, 3819-20 (guilt phase instructions); 31 RT 4611-12, 4693,
27 4697 (penalty phase instructions); 2 CT 254, 258, 338 (text of jury instructions).
28 The remaining jurors committed misconduct in failing to follow the trial court’s
instruction to report misconduct immediately. 13 RT 2331-33.

1 murder during penalty phase deliberations. *See Oliver v. Quarterman*, 541 F.3d
2 329, 339-40 (5th Cir. 2008) (noting that all but one circuit to consider the issue has
3 ruled that the Bible is an improper external influence on jury deliberations; “when
4 a juror brings a Bible into the deliberations and points out to her fellow jurors
5 specific passages that describe the very facts at issue ... the juror has crossed an
6 important line”); *McNair v. Campbell*, 416 F.3d 1291, 1308 (11th Cir. 2005)
7 (presuming prejudice where juror read aloud from the Bible during deliberations
8 and led the other jurors in prayer); *Coe v. Bell*, 161 F.3d 320, 351 (6th Cir. 1998)
9 (acknowledging presence of a Bible in the jury room could be problematic); *Kemp*,
10 706 F. Supp. at 1558-60 (jury obligated to apply state law, “not ... its own
11 interpretation of precepts of the Bible, in determining whether the petitioner should
12 live or die.”). Mr. Jones’s allegations entitle him to a hearing to discover and
13 present the details of Mr. Botros’s misconduct and its prejudicial effect. *See, e.g.*,
14 *Remmer*, 347 U.S. at 229; *Tanner*, 483 U.S. at 120.

15 **3) Mr. Jones’s medications**

16 During the guilt phase, the defense presented the testimony of Dr. Eugene
17 Kunzman, a psychiatrist with the Los Angeles County Jail. 23 RT 3558. Dr.
18 Kunzman testified about the antipsychotic and antidepressant medications, Haldol
19 and Sinequan, prescribed for Mr. Jones by jail staff after his arrest for the capital
20 crime. *Id.* at 3558-59. Dr. Kunzman explained the reasons such drugs would be
21 prescribed, their potency, and the effect on a person’s testimony if they were over-
22 or undermedicated. *Id.* at 3560-65. For example, Dr. Kunzman explained that an
23 undermedicated person’s symptoms, such as paranoia or hearing voices, could
24 persist; an overmedicated person might appear sleepy and sedated, with slurred
25 speech. *Id.* at 3564-65. This testimony was relevant to the jurors’ consideration of
26 Mr. Jones’s testimony and credibility and to the defense’s argument that Mr.
27
28

1 Jones's need for psychiatric medications shortly after the crime supported his
2 mental state defense. *See, e.g.*, 26 RT 3952.³⁴ During the penalty phase, the
3 defense expert Dr. Thomas also discussed the effects of Haldol and Sinequan
4 prescribed for Mr. Jones in jail. 30 RT 4453. This testimony served to bolster Dr.
5 Thomas's diagnosis and conclusions about Mr. Jones's mental functioning.

6 Juror Omar Muhammad was a physician's assistant at the Metropolitan
7 Federal Prison in Los Angeles. He recalled, "During trial, Mr. Jones had a far
8 away look in his eyes ... I know from my experience with psychiatric medications
9 that Mr. Jones looked like someone who was medicated with anti-depressants. I
10 recognized the names of the anti-depressants that Mr. Jones was taking and told the
11 other jurors what I knew about the medications." Ex. 138 at 2689; *see also* Ex.
12 122 at 2475 (the jurors discussed Mr. Jones's "possible mental illness" during
13 penalty phase deliberations). Mr. Muhammad's specialized knowledge of
14 psychiatric medications and prison mental health services improperly positioned
15 him to counter or authoritatively comment on defense testimony by Drs. Kunzman
16 and Thomas. The extraneous influence of his specialized knowledge tainted the
17 jury's deliberations. *Tanner*, 483 U.S. at 117, 120; *Mach v. Stewart*, 137 F.3d 630,
18 634 (9th Cir. 1997) (granting relief where potential juror with specialized
19 experience in child sexual abuse cases stated before jury venire that she had never
20 been involved in a case where a child made untrue accusations); *Jeffries v. Wood*,
21 114 F.3d 1484, 1490 (9th Cir. 1997) (when "a juror communicates objective
22 extrinsic facts regarding the defendant or the alleged crimes to other jurors, the
23 juror becomes an unsworn witness within the meaning of the Confrontation
24

25 ³⁴ The prosecution vigorously challenged this testimony by trying to establish
26 that jail mental health staff would have given Mr. Jones or any other inmate
27 antipsychotic medication upon request, without any clinical verification of
28 psychiatric need. *See* section II.B.2.b, *supra*.

1 Clause”), *partially overruled on other grounds by Gonzalez v. Arizona*, 677 F.3d
2 383, 388 (9th Cir. 2012); *Kemp*, 706 F. Supp. at 1560.

3 **4) Other factors responsible for Mr. Jones’s actual sentence**

4 The jurors felt it was “was not difficult ... to vote for the death penalty,
5 because regardless of our verdict, we knew that Ernest would end up getting life.
6 We talked about how his drug use would save him from ever being executed.” Ex.
7 9 at 96. It is unclear whether the jurors considered Mr. Jones’s medication regimen
8 in jail (including Mr. Muhammad’s opinions), his substance use on the streets, or
9 both, in improperly relying on extrinsic knowledge that Mr. Jones would end up
10 with a life sentence. Their consideration of the belief that Mr. Jones would not
11 actually be executed even if they sentenced him to death violated Mr. Jones’s Sixth
12 Amendment, Due Process, and Eighth Amendment rights. *See, e.g., Caldwell v.*
13 *Mississippi*, 472 U.S. 320, 328-29, 105 S. Ct. 2633, 86 L. Ed. 2d 231 (1985) (“it is
14 constitutionally impermissible to rest a death sentence on a determination made by
15 a sentencer who has been led to believe that the responsibility for determining the
16 appropriateness of the defendant’s death rests elsewhere.”); *Marino v. Vasquez*, 812
17 F.2d 499, 505 (9th Cir. 1987) (“When a jury considers facts that have not been
18 introduced in evidence ... [i]t is impossible to offer evidence to rebut it, to offer a
19 curative instruction, to discuss its significance in argument to the jury, or to take
20 other tactical steps that might ameliorate its impact.”).

21 A presumption of bias exists as to each of the four above-described instances
22 in which Mr. Jones’s jurors were exposed to extrinsic evidence. A court may not
23 dismiss such allegations of juror exposure to extrinsic evidence on the pleadings,
24 but instead must hold an evidentiary hearing. *Remmer*, 347 U.S. at 229; *Tanner*,
25 483 U.S. at 120. At the hearing, the government bears the “heavy burden” to
26 establish that the exposure was harmless to the defendant. *Remmer*, 347 U.S. at
27 229. The government must demonstrate that *no* jurors were affected by their
28 exposure to extrinsic evidence: “The number of jurors affected ... does not weigh

1 heavily in the prejudice calculus for even a single juror’s improperly influenced
2 vote deprives the defendant of an unprejudiced, unanimous verdict.” *Lawson v.*
3 *Borg*, 60 F.3d 608, 613 (9th Cir. 1995).

4 **c. A juror slept during the defense’s penalty phase presentation.**

5 Juror Emil Ruotolo slept during the testimony of the defense’s sole mental
6 health expert, Dr. Thomas: “His testimony was impossible to pay attention to, and
7 I kept falling asleep.” Ex. 9 at 95. Mr. Ruotolo’s belief that the defense presented
8 no relevant testimony on the critical issue of Mr. Jones’s mental illness further
9 illustrates that he slept through substantial portions of Dr. Thomas’s testimony.

10 For example, Mr. Ruotolo complained, “The doctor did not explain why Mr.
11 Jones did what he did. He talked about some mental problem that Mr. Jones had,
12 but he never said what the mental problem was.” *Id.* Dr. Thomas answered this
13 question, however, testifying that “Mr. Jones suffers from a major psychiatric
14 disorder of a psychotic nature ... called schizoaffective schizophrenia.” 30 RT
15 4413-14; *see also id.* at 4419-20, 4424. He explained that the capital crime was a
16 “dissociative killing related to childhood socialization in areas of sex.” 30 RT
17 4461-62; *see also id.* at 4439-40 (Mr. Jones’s dissociation during the capital crime
18 was linked to multiple traumatic childhood experiences in which he saw his mother
19 in bed with another man). Dr. Thomas further explained that when triggered by
20 high emotionality, Mr. Jones “responds to an inner reality as if it were external
21 reality. The inner reality ... being the world the way it was when he was growing
22 up and subjected to the sadistic punishment of a domineering and promiscuous and
23 alcoholic mother.” *Id.* at 4465; *see also id.* at 4444, 4438-39.

24 “The duty to listen carefully during the presentation of evidence at trial is
25 among the most elementary of a juror’s obligations ... [O]therwise, litigants could
26 be deprived of the complete, thoughtful consideration of the merits of their cases to
27 which they are constitutionally entitled.” *Hasson v. Ford Motor Co.*, 32 Cal. 3d
28 388, 410-11, 185 Cal. Rptr. 654 (1982) (citing Sixth and Seventh Amendments of

1 U.S. Constitution and finding prima facie improper conduct where some jurors did
2 crossword puzzles and another read a book). Mr. Ruotolo's sleeping during the
3 testimony of the sole mental health expert was a constructive absence during trial
4 that violated Mr. Jones's Sixth Amendment and Due Process rights.³⁵ See, e.g.,
5 *Jordan v. Massachusetts*, 225 U.S. at 176; *Peters v. Kiff*, 407 U.S. at 501; *United*
6 *States v. Barrett*, 703 F.2d 1076, 1082-83 (9th Cir. 1982) (finding abuse of
7 discretion and remanding for evidentiary hearing where juror admitted to sleeping
8 during trial, but trial court failed to hold hearing on misconduct). Mr. Jones is
9 entitled to an evidentiary hearing to establish Ruotolo's misconduct and the
10 resulting prejudice. See *Remmer*, 347 U.S. at 229; *Tanner*, 483 U.S. at 120; *United*
11 *States v. Barrett*, 703 F.2d 1076, 1082-83 (9th Cir. 1982) (finding abuse of
12 discretion and remanding for hearing where juror admitted to sleeping during trial,
13 but trial court failed to hold hearing on misconduct).

14 **3. Respondent disputed key facts in state court.**

15 In response to Mr. Jones's allegations that jurors prematurely discussed the
16 case and prematurely decided his penalty, Respondent contended that his claim was
17 insufficiently alleged. The allegations were "conclusory and unsupported, as there
18 are no facts establishing that the case was actually discussed by jurors
19 prematurely" and insufficient basis to believe that any juror refused to deliberate,
20 based their decision on extraneous evidence, or failed to consider all of the penalty
21 phase evidence and instructions. Inf. Resp. at 44-46.

22 In response to Mr. Jones's allegations about Mr. Botros's improper injection
23 of his priest's comments and Biblical teachings into deliberations, Respondent
24 stated without citation to authority that there was no substantial likelihood of
25

26 ³⁵ Mr. Ruotolo's inattention is further evidence of the prejudice that Mr. Jones
27 suffered from the jurors' deciding their vote as to Mr. Jones's penalty well before
28 the start of penalty phase deliberations and their resulting refusal to deliberate.

1 prejudice or bias because the expression “an eye for an eye” was commonly used
2 outside the Biblical context, the Biblical reference appeared isolated, and it was
3 insufficiently alleged that the priest endorsed any particular Biblical passage. Inf.
4 Resp. at 44. In response to Mr. Jones’s allegations that juror Muhammad
5 improperly shared his personal knowledge of Mr. Jones’s medications, Respondent
6 contended that there was no substantial likelihood of prejudice because it was
7 insufficiently alleged that Mr. Muhammad shared information with the other jurors
8 that was materially different than the trial evidence. Inf. Resp. at 46.

9 Finally, as to Mr. Jones’s allegations that Mr. Ruotolo admitted to sleeping
10 during Dr. Thomas’s penalty phase testimony, Respondent contended that Mr.
11 Ruotolo’s statement relates to his mental processes and cannot be used to impeach
12 the verdict, or alternatively, that the claim was insufficiently alleged because it
13 does not indicate how long Mr. Ruotolo slept, how many times he slept, or whether
14 he slept during testimony favorable to Mr. Jones. Inf. Resp. at 46-47.³⁶

15 **4. Section 2254 does not bar relief on this claim.**

16 To the extent the state court’s summary denial reflects its determination that
17 Mr. Jones failed to plead sufficient facts that, if proven, would entitle him to a
18 hearing or relief, the state court’s decision is contrary to and an unreasonable
19 application of CEFL under section 2254(d)(1). In the alternative, the state court
20 unreasonably determined the facts under section 2254(d)(2) by finding facts and
21 resolving disputes without any adjudicative procedure.

22 **a. Section 2254(d)(1) is satisfied.**

23 Taken as true, Mr. Jones made a prima facie showing of juror misconduct,

24 ³⁶ The state court did not accept Respondent’s contention that certain
25 subclaims were insufficiently alleged. If it had, it would have denied the
26 subclaims pursuant to *Swain*, 34 Cal. 2d at 303-04, indicating that “claims have
27 not been alleged with sufficient particularity.” *Swain* denials are without
28 prejudice, *Kim*, 799 F.2d at 1319, so Mr. Jones could have cured any deficiency.

1 alleging that jurors: (1) prejudged the sentence by deciding on the death penalty
2 before the penalty phase; (2) ignored the trial court's repeated, forceful
3 admonitions; (3) discussed their decision to impose the death penalty throughout
4 guilt phase proceedings and during social gatherings; and (4) were exposed to
5 several extrinsic influences; and (5) slept during the penalty phase.³⁷ See section
6 II.D.2, *supra*. The state court's summary denial of this claim thus was contrary to
7 federal law requiring a state court to ascertain facts reliably before denying
8 adequately presented federal claims. See section I.B.1, *supra*; Reply Br. on
9 *Pinholster* at 12-17.

10 Clearly established Supreme Court precedent also forbids denial of Mr.
11 Jones's prima facie allegations at the pleading stage, prior to an evidentiary
12 hearing. *Remmer*, 347 U.S. at 229; *Tanner*, 483 U.S. at 120; *Phillips*, 455 U.S. at
13 215. Because the state court prematurely denied his petition, Mr. Jones was not
14 able to access the fact-development mechanisms that would have fully developed
15 his claim: juror depositions and subpoena power necessary to present each juror's
16 testimony at an evidentiary hearing. *Cf. Wellons v. Hall*, 558 U.S. 220, 130 S. Ct.
17 727, 729-30, 175 L. Ed. 2d 684 (2010) (reversing where diligent petitioner was not
18 permitted—in state or federal court—discovery and an evidentiary hearing to
19 factually support his jury and judicial misconduct claims); *Gapen v. Bobby*, No.
20 08-280, 2011 WL 5166566, *3-4 (S.D. Oh. Oct. 31, 2011) (authorizing federal
21 depositions of jurors in capital habeas case where petitioner alleged that one juror
22 had researched Biblical teachings on the death penalty and shared his research with
23 other jurors). Accordingly, the state court's summary denial was contrary to and an
24 unreasonable application of Supreme Court precedent that requires factual
25 development and an evidentiary hearing prior to resolving juror misconduct claims.

26 ³⁷ Mr. Jones provided the state court with supporting extra-record evidence,
27 including jurors' and alternates' declarations, Exs. 9, 23, 122, 127, 133, 138-40.
28

1 Although the state court’s silent denial of Mr. Jones’s juror misconduct claim
2 deprives this Court of its reasoning, its resolution of claims concerning a juror’s
3 exposure to extrinsic influence is also contrary to federal law because it fails to
4 presume prejudice from such exposure, as required by the U.S. Supreme Court’s
5 decision in *Mattox v. United States*, 146 U.S. 140 (1892), and its progeny. Instead,
6 the state court holds that the “mere showing of [improper] communication does not
7 raise a presumption that the juror was improperly influenced”; a defendant must
8 show that the communication “related to the trial” before it will presume prejudice.
9 *People v. Cobb*, 45 Cal. 2d 158, 161, 287 P.2d 752, 753 (1955) (ruling that trial
10 court’s failure to inquire into juror’s communication with one of the defendant’s
11 family members was not error); *see also People v. Cowan*, 50 Cal. 4th 401, 507,
12 236 P.3d 1074, 1153 (2010) (relying on *Cobb* to rule that extrinsic contacts will not
13 be presumed prejudicial unless shown to relate to trial). The Ninth Circuit has
14 ruled that California state law is contrary to the “bright-line rule” established by
15 *Mattox*, which requires a presumption of prejudice following extrinsic contacts.
16 *Caliendo v. Warden of California Men’s Colony*, 351 F.3d 691, 697 (9th Cir. 2004)
17 (ruling that state court’s failure to presume prejudice in *Cobb* was contrary to
18 clearly established federal law under 28 U.S.C. § 2254(d)(1)).

19 **b. Section 2254(d)(2) is satisfied.**

20 Alternatively, the state court’s summary denial could be based on its
21 resolution of key factual disputes and mixed questions of fact and law, such as
22 whether jurors:

- 23 • Prejudged the penalty phase and were firmly fixed in their opinions prior
24 to deliberations;
- 25 • Demonstrated bias by ignoring the trial court’s admonitions and
26 prematurely discussing their decisions on Mr. Jones’s penalty, including
27 the frequency and effect of those discussions;
- 28 • Demonstrated bias when one juror discussed Mr. Jones’s sentence with

1 his priest, contrary to the trial court's explicit instructions;

- 2 • Were exposed to Juror Botros's descriptions of Biblical verses mandating
- 3 the death penalty and Juror Muhammad's personal knowledge of Mr.
- 4 Jones's medications, including the circumstances, extent of, and
- 5 prejudicial effect of the exposure;
- 6 • Were constructively absent by sleeping during significant portions of the
- 7 only defense expert's penalty phase presentation; and
- 8 • Demonstrated bias by failing to report repeated instances of misconduct
- 9 to the trial court.

10 If the state court denied Mr. Jones's juror misconduct claim on any of these
11 factual bases on the pleadings, it unreasonably determined the facts under section
12 2254(d)(2) by failing to provide Mr. Jones with (1) process to develop and present
13 supporting evidence; or (2) notice of and an opportunity to be heard on the factual
14 issues that the state court intended to resolve. *Lor*, 2012 WL 1604519 at *4-5; *see*
15 *also Williams*, 859 F. Supp. 2d at 1160; *Plummer*, 2012 WL 3216779 at *9.

16 **E. Mr. Jones's Constitutional Rights Were Violated when the State**
17 **Inappropriately and Involuntarily Medicated Him.**

18 Mr. Jones presented the California Supreme Court with a prima facie
19 showing that he was involuntarily and inappropriately medicated with potent
20 antipsychotic and antidepressant drugs that had serious side effects, including
21 psychosis, paranoia, slurred speech, drowsiness, stiff muscles, and restlessness.
22 Mr. Jones tried to refuse the medication, and certainly never consented to it being
23 abruptly started and stopped for a significant period of time in the middle of trial,
24 thus increasing the detrimental side effects. This inappropriate medication regimen
25 prejudicially interfered with Mr. Jones's appearance during trial and his ability to
26
27
28

1 participate in the trial and his defense. State Pet. at 254-61; Reply at 211-12.³⁸

2 **1. Controlling U.S. Supreme Court Precedent.**

3 In *Riggins v. Nevada*, 504 U.S. 127, 112 S. Ct. 1810, 118 L. Ed. 2d 479
4 (1992), the Supreme Court held that a defendant’s “interest in avoiding involuntary
5 administration of antipsychotic drugs was protected under the Fourteenth
6 Amendment’s Due Process Clause.” *Id.* at 134. The Court ruled that interference
7 with a person’s liberty is “particularly severe” in the context of unwanted
8 antipsychotic medication. *Id.*; *see also id.* at 139 (Kennedy, J., concurring)
9 (“[A]bsent an extraordinary showing by the State, the Due Process Clause
10 prohibits prosecuting officials from administering involuntary doses of
11 antipsychotic medicines”). As Justice Kennedy explained, “[w]hen the State
12 commands medication during the pretrial and trial phases of the case for the
13 avowed purpose of changing the defendant’s behavior, the concerns are much the
14 same as if it were alleged that the prosecution had manipulated material evidence.”
15 *Id.* at 139.

16 The Court ruled that constitutional rights are impinged when a medication
17 regimen affects “not just [the defendant’s] outward appearance, but also the content
18 of his testimony on direct or cross-examination, his ability to follow the
19 proceedings, or the substance of his communication with counsel.” *Id.* at 137.
20 Improper impact from medication includes side effects that cause “drowsiness or
21 confusion.” *Id.* The Court subsequently held that an unwanted medication
22 regimen may be constitutionally allowed under limited circumstances where “the
23 treatment is medically appropriate, is substantially unlikely to have side effects that
24 may undermine the fairness of the trial, and, taking account of less intrusive
25 alternatives, is necessary significantly to further important governmental trial-

26 ³⁸ This claim was Claim Six in state court and is Claim Five in federal court.
27 State Pet. at 254-61; Fed. Pet. at 124-30.
28

1 related interests.” *Sell v. United States*, 539 U.S. 166, 179, 123 S. Ct. 2174, 156 L.
2 Ed. 2d 197 (2003). The Court in *Sell* further explained that “medically
3 appropriate” administration of drugs requires that the medication administered is
4 “in the patient’s best medical interest in light of his medical condition,” and is
5 “substantially unlikely to have side effects that will interfere significantly with the
6 defendant’s ability to assist counsel in conducting a trial defense.” *Id.* at 181.

7 **2. Prima Facie Allegations Before the State Court.**

8 During Mr. Jones’s trial, jail medical staff prescribed Atarax, an anti-anxiety
9 medication; Haldol, an antipsychotic medication; Sinequan, an antidepressant;
10 Theodrine, a barbiturate; and Cogentin, an anticholinergic medication used to
11 control extrapyramidal disorders caused by neuroleptic drugs. State Pet. at 254;
12 Reply at 211; Exs. 33, 34. As one of the jail psychiatrists, Dr. Kunzman,
13 explained, Haldol may cause “distressing side effects, stiff muscles, restlessness
14 and the drooling, and the use of the Cogentin assists in counteracting those
15 particular side effect symptoms.” 23 RT 3549. Dr. Kunzman also described
16 Sinequan as “primarily an antidepressant that is very sedating that is used . . . to a
17 considerable extent as a sedative for sleeping.” *Id.* at 3550. Dr. Kunzman stated
18 that if medication was not properly titrated, an individual “would have slurred
19 speech, would be drowsy, would appear to be stiff, sleepy” or “might demonstrate
20 the paranoia and suspiciousness and may not be able to attend to what is going on
21 and appear to responding [sic] to voices from someplace else.” *Id.*

22 Jail medical records demonstrated that Mr. Jones received Atarax daily from
23 at least June 1993 through December 1994. State Pet. at 255; Exs. 33, 34. Mr.
24 Jones also received Haldol and Cogentin daily from at least June 1993 until
25 November 1, 1994, at which point they were abruptly discontinued until January
26 24, 1995, the day that Mr. Jones concluded his testimony in the guilt phase of the
27 trial. State Pet. at 255; Exs. 33, 34. Mr. Jones received the Sinequan from at least
28 November 5, 1992, through trial and sentencing and until April 15, 1995. State

1 Pet. at 256. Jail records contain several notations indicating that Mr. Jones tried to
2 refuse his medication. *See, e.g.*, Ex. 33 at 595 (“Refused meds w out reason”), 603
3 (“refused AM meds”), 607 (“refused meds”), 621 (“‘don’t want the Cogentin &
4 Haldol’”).³⁹ Medication logs, however, indicate that they were administered with
5 only periodic interruption in spite of Mr. Jones’s complaints. *See, e.g., id.* at 596,
6 600, 602. Though medication continued, Mr. Jones missed scheduled doses at
7 random times due to lockdowns or because he was absent at the time medication
8 was distributed. *See, e.g., id.* at 595, 597, 601, 615.

9 The medication regimen apparent in Mr. Jones’s jail records thus was
10 inconsistently carried out, abruptly stopped in the middle of trial and then started
11 again, and continued against Mr. Jones’s wishes. In addition to implicating the
12 many prejudicial effects recognized in *Riggins* and *Sell*, it is also apparent that such
13 haphazard administration of powerful drugs with serious side effects was not in
14 Mr. Jones’s “best medical interest in light of his medical condition.” *Sell*, 539 U.S.
15 at 181. Mr. Jones’s trial counsel observed that Mr. Jones “seemed more than
16 normally tired, and had more trouble responding to the district attorney’s questions
17 than one would expect.” Ex. 150 at 2733. As the defense psychiatrist, Dr.
18 Thomas, explained, “it was extremely important for someone with Mr. Jones’s
19 mental impairments to receive regular and proper medications, particularly to
20 decrease psychotic symptoms as much as possible. Haldol is a difficult drug to
21 take, and often has significant side effects.” Ex. 154 at 2754 (adding that
22 Theodrine also can produce psychosis). Mr. Jones’s medication regime, however,
23 was inappropriately administered and not based on his medical needs. As a result,
24 Mr. Jones experienced deleterious effects of the medication and the improper drug

25
26 ³⁹ Mr. Jones also alleged that even if he agreed to take the medication, he was
27 incapable of “voluntarily” assenting to the medication because his mental illness
28 prevented him from validly consenting. Reply at 213.

1 regimen he was forced to follow. As Justice Kennedy observed in *Riggins*, “[a]t all
2 stages of the proceedings, the defendant’s behavior, manner, facial expressions, and
3 emotional responses, or their absence, combine to make an overall impression on
4 the trier of fact, an impression that can have a powerful influence on the outcome
5 of the trial.” 504 U.S. at 142.

6 **3. Respondent Disputed Key Facts in State Court.**

7 In response to Mr. Jones’s claim, Respondent contended that there was no
8 evidence that Mr. Jones “was ever given the medications against his will.” Inf.
9 Resp. at 28. Respondent also stated that Mr. Jones’s claim that the medications
10 “negatively affected his appearance before the jury is speculative and unsupported.
11 Nothing indicates that petitioner received an improper dosage of the medications,
12 that that his mental state was impaired rather than improved by the medications, or
13 that the medications adversely rather than beneficially affected his demeanor.” *Id.*
14 Respondent also asserted that Mr. Jones failed to show that the “medications
15 adversely affected his ability to understand the proceedings or assist in his
16 defense.” *Id.* at 29.

17 **4. Section 2254 Does Not Bar Relief on This Claim.**

18 In 2009, the state court summarily denied Mr. Jones’s habeas claim as failing
19 to state a prima facie case for relief. This decision was contrary to federal law
20 because Mr. Jones’s allegations that his rights were violated by the unwanted and
21 medically inappropriate regimen of drugs he received during trial are “materially
22 indistinguishable” from those set out in *Riggins* and *Sell*, and yet the state court
23 determined that he did not sufficiently plead a claim for relief. *See, e.g., Williams*,
24 529 U.S. at 405 (O’Connor, J., concurring). The state court’s failure to engage in
25 fact finding to resolve Mr. Jones’s sufficiently pled claim is contrary to federal law
26 that obligates state courts to resolve properly presented federal constitutional
27 claims. *See* section I.B.1, *supra*. By failing to engage in any fact finding or
28 adversarial proceeding to resolve Mr. Jones’s claim, the state court decision also

1 was an unreasonable application of *Riggins* and *Sell*. See *Panetti*, 551 U.S. at 954;
2 section I.B.1, *supra*.

3 Alternatively, the state court may have resolved key factual issues, such as
4 whether Mr. Jones was medicated involuntarily, the effect of starting and stopping
5 Haldol and Cogentin, the impact of medication on Mr. Jones's appearance and
6 participation in trial and his defense, or whether the medication regimen was
7 medically appropriate. To the extent that the state court settled these questions or
8 other factual questions, its decision was an unreasonable determination of facts.
9 See *Hurles v. Ryan*, 650 F.3d at 1312; *Williams v. Woodford*, 859 F. Supp. 2d at
10 1159; section I.B.2, *supra*.

11 **F. Mr. Jones's Due Process Rights Were Violated Because No Hearing Was**
12 **Held To Determine His Competence and He Was Incompetent to Stand**
13 **Trial.**

14 Mr. Jones presented the California Supreme Court with a prima facie
15 showing that the trial court failed to hold a hearing to determine his competence in
16 spite of substantial evidence that it was warranted, including (1) his treatment by
17 jail mental health staff with antipsychotic and antidepressant medication; (2) the
18 defense psychiatrist's conclusion that Mr. Jones suffered from a psychotic disorder
19 and opinion that Mr. Jones was not competent to stand trial; (3) the opinion of a
20 second defense expert that Mr. Jones suffered from schizophrenia; (4) Mr. Jones's
21 unusual behavior in court and irrational interactions with trial counsel; and (5) Mr.
22 Jones's history of irrational and disturbed behavior before, during, and after the
23 capital crime, including his attempted suicide. Mr. Jones also made a prima facie
24 showing that he was, in fact, incompetent to stand trial, submitting the declaration
25 of the defense psychiatrist who so concluded and the declarations of additional
26 experts and lay witnesses confirming and corroborating that opinion. State Pet. at
27
28

1 240-53; Reply at 202-08.⁴⁰

2 **1. Controlling U.S. Supreme Court Precedent.**

3 The Supreme Court has “repeatedly and consistently recognized that the
4 criminal trial of an incompetent defendant violates due process.” *Cooper v.*
5 *Oklahoma*, 517 U.S. 348, 354, 116 S. Ct. 1373, 134 L. Ed. 2d 498 (1996). The test
6 for competence is whether a defendant has (1) “sufficient present ability to consult
7 with his lawyer with a reasonable degree of rational understanding,” and (2) “a
8 rational as well as factual understanding of the proceedings against him.” *Dusky v.*
9 *United States*, 362 U.S. 402, 402, 80 S. Ct. 788, 4 L. Ed. 2d 824 (1960); *see also*
10 *Drope v. Missouri*, 420 U.S. 162, 171, 95 S. Ct. 896, 43 L. Ed. 2d 103 (1975)
11 (competence requires a defendant “to understand the nature and object of the
12 proceedings against him, to consult with counsel, and to assist in preparing his
13 defense”). The right “is sufficiently important to merit protection even if the
14 defendant has failed to make a timely request for a competency determination.”
15 *Cooper v. Oklahoma*, 517 U.S. at 369.

16 A defendant’s right to a fair trial is violated when the state court fails to
17 invoke “procedures adequate to protect a defendant’s right not to be tried or
18 convicted while incompetent to stand trial.” *Drope*, 420 U.S. at 172; *see also Pate*
19 *v. Robinson*, 383 U.S. 375, 86 S. Ct. 836, 15 L. Ed. 2d 815 (1966). Conducting a
20 constitutionally adequate inquiry is required, for example, when the defendant has
21 a “long history of disturbed behavior.” *Pate*, 383 U.S. at 378. In *Pate*, the Court
22 held that Mr. Robinson’s history of mental disturbance was sufficient to require a
23 competency hearing even though the expert who evaluated him, Dr. Haines, found
24 him sane. *Id.* at 386. As the Court explained, “Dr. Haines’ testimony was some
25 evidence of Robinson’s ability to assist in his defense. But . . . on the facts

26
27 ⁴⁰ This claim was Claim Five in state court and is Claim Four in federal court.
28 State Pet. at 240-53; Fed. Pet. at 107-23.

1 presented to the trial court it could not properly have been deemed dispositive.”
2 *Id.* (recounting Robinson’s history of unusual behavior, prior irrational crime, and
3 suicide attempt); *see also Drope*, 420 U.S. at 180 (“evidence of a defendant’s
4 irrational behavior, his demeanor at trial, and any prior medical opinion on
5 competence to stand trial are all relevant in determining whether further inquiry is
6 required, but [] even one of these factors standing alone may, in some
7 circumstances, be sufficient”).

8 **2. Prima Facie Allegations Before the State Court.**

9 **a. The trial court violated Mr. Jones due process rights by failing to** 10 **conduct a competency hearing.**

11 Throughout the proceedings, the trial court was aware that Mr. Jones suffered
12 from psychiatric problems affecting his ability to understand the proceedings and
13 to assist counsel. In March 1993, trial counsel requested that the trial court appoint
14 two experts to evaluate Mr. Jones’s competence to proceed. 1 RT 14-15. By June
15 1993, at the latest, jail mental health staff began treating Mr. Jones with Haldol, a
16 strong antipsychotic medication for treating auditory hallucinations, delusions, and
17 paranoia, because he was hearing voices. 23 RT 3547, 3549; 24 RT 3619
18 (testifying that Mr. Jones began taking Haldol in late 1992). Jail staff also treated
19 Mr. Jones with antidepressants. *Id.* at RT 3549. After the defense psychiatrist,
20 Claudewell Thomas, Ph.D., M.D., examined Mr. Jones in 1994, Ex. 154 at 2751-
21 52, trial counsel requested funds for further examination, notifying the court that
22 Dr. Thomas “has found that that the defendant suffers from a major dissociative
23 process as part of a chronic schizophrenic disorder.” II Supp. 23 CT 6520. The
24 defense neuropsychologist also concluded that Mr. Jones suffered from
25 schizophrenia. 30 RT 4432.

26 The trial court also was aware that at the outset of the case Mr. Jones had
27 significant conflicts with his lawyer. 1 RT 18. Among other things, Mr. Jones
28 believed that his trial counsel was arranging a plea of fifteen to life, even though

1 no deal had been offered and trial counsel had been attempting to explain
2 something else when Mr. Jones became concerned about a deal. 1 RT 21-22.
3 Although trial counsel explained this to Mr. Jones, he remained upset, telling trial
4 counsel “you’re not going to represent me. I don’t care what nobody say. And you
5 know what you’re doing, man.” *Id.* at 24. Mr. Jones’s behavior in the courtroom
6 similarly put the trial judge on notice of his significant mental impairments. In one
7 early proceeding, Mr. Jones spoke out, saying “leave me alone, leave me alone,”
8 when no one appeared to be addressing him. 1 RT 6. During his testimony at trial,
9 Mr. Jones’s presentation was abnormally sluggish and he had difficulty responding
10 to the prosecutor’s questions. Ex. 150 at 2733; 23 RT 3481. In the courtroom, Mr.
11 Jones at times had a “blank expression and faraway look in his eyes” like a “closed
12 curtain.” Ex. 144 at 2707. In the penalty phase, the defense expert, Dr. Thomas,
13 testified, among other things, that Mr. Jones suffered from “a major psychiatric
14 disorder of a psychotic nature.” 30 RT 4413-14.

15 In addition to these clear indications of Mr. Jones’s mental problems, the
16 trial court was aware of Mr. Jones’s history of disturbed behavior. Before the
17 capital crime, Mr. Jones had been arrested for two sexual assaults. One was
18 against a long-time friend, Kim Jackson, who after the incident asked law
19 enforcement “to get him psychiatric treatments.” 28 RT 4196. In the other case,
20 Mr. Jones assaulted a girlfriend’s mother, Mrs. Harris, and was referred for
21 psychiatric care following that crime. 22 RT 3349. The capital crime involved a
22 disorganized and chaotic attack against another girlfriend’s mother, Mrs. Miller,
23 who was stabbed over a dozen times with two knives and bound with a telephone
24 cord, a nightgown, a purse strap, and an electric cord. Ex. 172 at 3053; 17 RT
25 2775. At some point, sexual intercourse occurred. *See* section II.A.2.b., *supra*
26 (describing evidence of post-mortem sexual contact). Mr. Jones did not remember
27 killing Mrs. Miller or having sexual intercourse with her. 22 RT 3335-36. After
28 the crime, he heard voices telling him that someone was coming to get him and

1 believed someone was going to kill him. *Id.* at 3338. He first barricaded himself
2 in his apartment and later shot himself in the chest. *Id.* at 3343-45.

3 In spite of the evidence that Mr. Jones suffered from severe psychiatric
4 conditions that, inter alia, impaired his understanding of the proceedings and his
5 interactions with trial counsel, the trial court violated Mr. Jones's due process
6 rights by failing to hold a hearing to determine whether Mr. Jones was competent
7 to proceed. *See Drope*, 420 U.S. at 180 (holding evidence of defendant's suicide
8 attempt created a sufficient doubt of his competence to require further inquiry);
9 *Pate*, 383 U.S. at 378 (holding that in spite of expert opinion that Mr. Robinson
10 was sane, trial court was obligated to hold competence hearing in light of Mr.
11 Robinson's history of unusual behavior, treatment for paranoia and hearing voices,
12 prior irrational crime, and suicide attempt); *McMurtrey v. Ryan*, 539 F.3d 1112,
13 1125 (9th Cir. 2008) (ruling that evidence of treatment with antipsychotic and anti-
14 anxiety medications while in jail, suicide attempt, and unusual behavior raised
15 sufficient doubt about competence and overcame expert opinion to the contrary
16 from a brief interview conducted four months before trial); *Moore v. United States*,
17 464 F.2d 663, 665-66 (9th Cir. 1972) (holding that evidence of suicide attempts,
18 hallucination, and psychiatric treatment sufficient to warrant competency hearing
19 in spite of expert report finding defendant competent).⁴¹

20
21 ⁴¹ Mr. Jones also alleged that trial counsel was ineffective for failing to
22 request a competency hearing. *See, e.g.*, Reply at 209-11. In December 1994,
23 before trial started, Dr. Thomas informed trial counsel that he had serious
24 concerns about Mr. Jones's competence to stand trial and the status of his mental
25 health treatment in jail. Ex. 154 at 2754. In spite of this information and the
26 numerous other indications of Mr. Jones mental problems, trial counsel
27 unreasonably failed to seek a hearing to determine Mr. Jones's competence. *See*
28 *Stanley v. Cullen*, 633 F.3d 852, 862 (9th Cir. 2011) (ruling that counsel's failure
to seek competency hearing ineffective "when there are sufficient indicia of
incompetence to give objectively reasonable counsel reason to doubt the
defendant's competency, and there is a reasonable probability that the defendant

continued...

1 **b. Mr. Jones was incompetent to stand trial.**

2 Had a competency hearing been conducted, the evidence would have
3 established that Mr. Jones was incompetent to stand trial. Dr. Thomas, who
4 evaluated Mr. Jones at the time of trial, would have opined that Mr. Jones was not
5 competent to stand trial. Ex. 154 at 2754. Dr. Thomas observed that Mr. Jones’s
6 treatment in jail with Haldol was an indication of “serious competency issues.” *Id.*
7 As Dr. Thomas explained, “Haldol is a difficult drug to take, and often has
8 significant side effects, so it is not prescribed unless an individual is severely
9 impaired. In addition, it can be given in doses as low as 1.25 milligrams or 2
10 milligrams; Mr. Jones received Haldol in doses of 5 milligrams per dose.” *Id.*
11 Following his clinical evaluation of Mr. Jones, Dr. Thomas concluded that Mr.
12 Jones “suffered from a Schizoaffecitve Disorder (or Schizophrenia, with a
13 depressive cast) that had been worsening over time. . . . As with any type of
14 psychosis, Mr. Jones’s psychiatric condition waxes and wanes, and can be more or
15 less apparent or active at any given time.” *Id.* at 2750-51.

16 Dr. Thomas would have opined that Mr. Jones’s severe psychiatric
17 conditions impaired his ability to consult with his lawyer and understand the
18 proceedings. In his interviews with Mr. Jones, Dr. Thomas observed that Mr. Jones
19 “was not a quick thinker. In conversation, Mr. Jones was generally non-reactive,
20 and a concrete thinker. His affect was depressed and relatively flat, and at times
21 inappropriate to expressed ideational content, remaining unchanged across a range
22 of conversational topics.” *Id.* at 2751. As a result of his impairment, Mr. Jones
23 “often has difficulty confronting the reality of what has occurred, and as a result,
24 often strongly held, confabulatory beliefs about what happened emerge instead.”

25 _____
26 would have been found incompetent to stand trial had the issue been raised and
27 fully considered”). As demonstrated in the following section, had a hearing been
28 conducted, Mr. Jones would have been found incompetent to stand trial.

1 *Id.*; *see also id.* at 2761 (“Mr. Jones exhibited memory impairments, concrete
2 thinking, and an inability to shift topics, and at times confusion and confabulation
3 of events”). Associated with these findings was Dr. Thomas opinion that Mr.
4 Jones’s “multiple mental impairments, including his memory impairments, his lack
5 of insight, and his major dissociative status, did not make him an appropriate
6 testifying witness.” *Id.* at 2754.

7 Moreover, had he been properly informed of Mr. Jones’s medication being
8 abruptly discontinued during trial, Dr. Thomas would have determined that the
9 “inappropriate medical change” also “adversely affected [Mr. Jones’s] ability to
10 attend, concentrate, assist his attorneys, and testify.” *Id.* at 2762. A multi-
11 generational history of mental illness in Mr. Jones’s family, including records of
12 institutionalization, treatment with prescription medication for anxiety and
13 depression, and suicide among family members, would have further corroborated
14 Dr. Thomas’s conclusions and highlighted Mr. Jones’s “genetic predisposition to
15 mental illness.” *Id.* at 2759; *see also id.* at 2757.

16 Expert evaluation of Mr. Jones during state post-conviction proceedings
17 confirm and corroborate Dr. Thomas’s findings and demonstrate Mr. Jones’s long-
18 standing impairment in communication, comprehension, attention, and cognition.
19 Zakee Matthews, M.D., a psychiatrist retained by Mr. Jones’s state habeas counsel,
20 made the following observations, among others, after his evaluation of Mr. Jones:

- 21 • “He could not always remember periods of time, and he could not always
22 focus on a single topic of conversation during our discussions. Ernest
23 had much difficulty responding to anything but the most basic questions.
24 Any complex questions that required him to delve into memory easily
25 vexed him;”
- 26 • “Ernest’s eagerness to act appropriately and not disappoint at times
27 produces answers that exhibit evidence of confabulation. . . . Frequently,
28 he does not appear to have sufficient insight to understand that his

1 answers are not accurate;”

- 2 • “Ernest also exhibited signs of rigid, perseverative thinking. Once he had
3 decided that things were a certain way, no suggestion of facts to the
4 contrary could affect his conclusions.”

5 Ex. 178 at 3154-55.

6 Natasha Khazanov, Ph.D., conducted neuropsychological testing of Mr.
7 Jones during state post-conviction proceedings. *See generally* Ex. 175. In testing
8 to evaluate Mr. Jones’s short-term memory and working memory, which both
9 affect his ability to attend to and concentrate on events and information, Mr. Jones
10 exhibited extreme deficits, falling into the lowest percentile of scoring. *Id.* at 3064.
11 A number of other tests similarly demonstrated problems in attention and
12 concentration and revealed significant signs of brain damage. *Id.* at 3065-66. Dr.
13 Khazanov further determined that:

14 One striking pathognomic sign of frontal lobe dysfunction was Mr.
15 Jones’s greater difficulty recalling a story that had been read to him
16 than recalling a list of unrelated words. His prose recall was in only
17 the 5th percentile. Individuals with unimpaired frontal lobes
18 organize the story in a logical way to facilitate recall, and thus
19 perform better on recalling a story than an unrelated list of words.
20 Individuals with frontal lobe damage are unable to utilize such
21 techniques, and have better recall of unrelated words.

22 *Id.* at 3069. Overall, neuropsychological testing documented Mr. Jones’s
23 severe level of mental impairment; he “suffers from such severe brain damage that
24 he is unable to function at the same level as 99 percent of those in his age
25 category.” *Id.* at 3072. Dr. Khazanov’s review of information about Mr. Jones’s
26 background further led her to conclude that his brain damage and resulting
27 impairments existed prior to his arrest in 1992. *Id.* at 3076.

28 Expert findings about Mr. Jones’s functioning at the time of trial were

1 confirmed by those in contact with Mr. Jones at the time. Wanda Barrow, an
2 acquaintance of Mr. Jones's who saw him in jail, said that when she visited Mr.
3 Jones during the trial, "[h]e seemed like he was really climbing the walls, and was
4 not actually understanding all of what was going on." Ex. 24 at 246. Mr. Jones's
5 trial counsel was not in regular contact with him during the trial; instead, the
6 defense paralegal, Rhonda Cameron, was the primary contact with Mr. Jones. Ex.
7 19 at 206; Ex. 12 at 106. Her role was "to act as a parent figure and make [Mr.
8 Jones] feel comfortable discussing painful or sensitive information with me." Ex.
9 19 at 206. Mr. Jones had difficulty recalling events in his life in order to assist the
10 paralegal in her work. *Id.* When the paralegal told Mr. Jones what his legal team
11 was doing, he had difficulty understanding her. *Id.* at 207. "I found myself having
12 the same conversation with him to ensure that he understood what we were doing."
13 *Id.* During his interactions with the paralegal, Mr. Jones did not express emotion
14 or give her any indication of his reaction to their conversation, but had a
15 "motionless, stony face and glassy eyes that looked right through you." *Id.* In the
16 courtroom, there were times Mr. Jones became agitated over irrelevant information
17 or testimony; he had difficulty ignoring the things that distracted and bothered him
18 and focusing on the more important aspects of the trial. Ex. 144 at 2707.

19 Mr. Jones's allegations and supporting documentary material before the state
20 court made a prima facie showing that he was incompetent to stand trial;
21 specifically, Mr. Jones was unable effectively to communicate with or assist trial
22 counsel, comprehend key aspects of the trial and defense, or attend to and recall
23 the proceedings of the trial from day to day. *See Dusky*, 362 U.S. at 402; *Drope*,
24 420 U.S. at 171; *Odle v. Woodford*, 238 F.3d 1084, 1089 (9th Cir. 2001) (ruling that
25 competence to stand trial "requires the mental acuity to see, hear and digest the
26 evidence, and the ability to communicate with counsel in helping prepare an
27 effective defense") (citing *Dusky*, 362 U.S. at 402).

1 **3. Respondent Disputed Key Facts in State Court.**

2 In response to Mr. Jones’s claim that the trial court should have held a
3 hearing to determine whether he was competent, and that trial counsel was
4 ineffective for failing to move for one, Respondent stated, “Respondent disagrees.
5 Both counsel and the trial court reasonably relied on the competency findings of
6 Dr. Stalberg and Mead.” Inf. Resp. at 27. Respondent contended that Mr. Jones’s
7 testimony “believes the contention that petitioner was unable to understand the nature
8 of the proceedings and assist in his defense.” *Id.* Respondent also urged the state
9 court to conclude that Dr. Thomas’s determination that Mr. Jones suffered from
10 schizophrenia “does not mean that petitioner was incompetent to stand trial. . . .
11 Indeed, the administration of antipsychotic medications may have improved
12 petitioner’s mental condition.” *Id.*

13 **4. Section 2254 does not bar relief on this claim.**

14 In 2009, the state court summarily denied Mr. Jones’s habeas claim as failing
15 to state a prima facie case for relief. To the extent the state court’s ruling reflects
16 its determination that Mr. Jones failed to plead sufficient facts to establish his
17 claim, the state court’s decision is (1) contrary to clearly established federal law
18 and (2) an unreasonable application of *Dusky*, *Drope*, and *Pate*, under section
19 2254(d)(1). In the alternative, the state court unreasonably determined the facts
20 under section 2254(d)(2) by finding facts and resolving disputes without adequate
21 procedures.

22 **a. Section 2254(d)(1) is satisfied.**

23 The state court summary denial of Mr. Jones’s claim was both contrary to
24 and an unreasonable application of Supreme Court precedent. First, contrary to
25 clearly established federal law, the California Supreme Court, relying on California
26 Penal Code section 1367, has long required that a defendant’s incompetence to
27 stand trial must be attributable to “a diagnosed mental illness.” *People v. Taylor*,
28 47 Cal. 4th 850, 864, 220 P.3d 872 (2010); *see also People v. Dunkle*, 36 Cal. 4th

1 861, 885, 116 P.3d 494 (2005), *partially overruled on other grounds by People v.*
2 *Doolin*, 45 Cal. 4th 390, 198 P.3d 11 (2009) (stating competency for due process
3 purposes as whether “as a result of mental disorder or developmental disability,
4 [the defendant] is unable to understand the nature of the criminal proceedings or to
5 assist counsel in the conduct of a defense in a rational manner”); *People v.*
6 *Rodrigues*, 8 Cal. 4th 1060, 1110, 885 P.2d 1 (1994) (rejecting defendant’s claim
7 due to the lack of a disorder or disability). This modification and addition to the
8 test for competency under *Dusky* satisfies section 2254(d)(1). *See Williams*, 529
9 U.S. at 405-06 (holding state court decision contrary to clearly established law for
10 adding to prejudice requirement of *Strickland*).

11 The state court decision also is contrary to federal law because Mr. Jones’s
12 allegations that he was entitled to a competency hearing are “materially
13 indistinguishable” from those set out in *Drope* and *Pate*, and yet the state court
14 determined that he did not sufficiently plead a claim for relief. *Williams*, 529 U.S.
15 at 405 (O’Connor, J., concurring). The state court’s failure to engage in fact
16 finding to resolve Mr. Jones’s sufficiently pled claim is contrary to federal law that
17 obligates state courts to resolve properly presented federal constitutional claims.
18 *See* section I.B.1, *supra*. By failing to engage in any fact finding or adversarial
19 proceeding to resolve Mr. Jones’s competency claims, the state court decision also
20 was an unreasonable application of *Dusky* and *Pate*. *See Panetti v. Quarterman*,
21 551 U.S. at 954; section I.B.1, *supra*; *see also Miller v. Fenton*, 474 U.S. 104, 116-
22 17, 106 S. Ct. 445, 88 L. Ed. 2d 405 (1985) (ruling that “assessments of credibility
23 and demeanor” are “crucial” to finding competency to stand trial).

24 **b. Section 2254(d)(2) is satisfied.**

25 “A state court’s finding that the evidence before the trial court did not
26 require a competency hearing under *Pate* is a finding of fact.” *Maxwell v. Roe*, 606
27 F.3d 561, 567 (9th Cir. 2010). Resolution of the question of a defendant’s
28 competence also requires fact finding. *See, e.g., Miller v. Fenton*, 474 U.S. at 116-

1 17; *Evans v. Raines*, 800 F.2d 884, 887 (9th Cir. 1986). Therefore to the extent that
2 the state court settled these questions, its decision is an unreasonable determination
3 of facts. *See Hurles v. Ryan*, 650 F.3d at 1312; *Williams v. Woodford*, 859 F. Supp.
4 2d at 1159; section I.B.2, *supra*.

5 **G. Mr. Jones Is Ineligible For The Death Penalty.**

6 Mr. Jones presented the California Supreme Court with a prima facie
7 showing that his intellectual disabilities and mental impairments render him
8 ineligible for the death penalty under the Eighth Amendment. State Pet. at 347-70;
9 Reply at 320-30.⁴² Mr. Jones presented the state court with lay and expert
10 declarations and records documenting his subaverage intellectual functioning and
11 significant limitations in adaptive skills that qualify him as intellectually disabled
12 and that make him ineligible for the death penalty under *Atkins v. Virginia*, 536
13 U.S. 304, 122 S. Ct. 2242, 153 L. Ed. 2d 335 (2002). Furthermore, Mr. Jones
14 established that his mental impairments significantly diminished his capacity to
15 control his behavior and therefore make him one of the morally less culpable
16 offenders the Eighth Amendment excludes from capital punishment.

17 **1. Controlling U.S. Supreme Court Precedent.**

18 The Eighth Amendment requires that “[c]apital punishment must be limited
19 to those offenders who commit a narrow category of the most serious crimes and
20 whose extreme culpability makes them the most deserving of execution.” *Roper v.*
21 *Simmons*, 543 U.S. 551, 568, 125 S. Ct. 1183, 161 L. Ed. 2d 1 (2005) (internal
22 quotations omitted). For this reason, the execution of individuals who “do not act
23 with the level of moral culpability that characterizes the most serious adult
24 criminal conduct” is prohibited as cruel and unusual punishment. *Atkins*, 536 U.S.
25 at 306; *see also id.* at 311 (recognizing that the “Eighth Amendment succinctly

26 ⁴² This claim was Claim Twenty in state court and is Claim Twenty-three in
27 federal court. State Pet. at 347-70; Fed. Pet. at 382-94.
28

1 prohibits excessive sanctions”). The Eighth Amendment prohibition on executing
2 individuals of lesser moral culpability has long been reflected in the Supreme
3 Court’s jurisprudence. *See, e.g., Roper*, 543 U.S. at 571 (prohibiting death penalty
4 for those under eighteen years of age given characteristics of youth that make such
5 offenders less culpable); *Atkins*, 536 U.S. at 306, 321 (prohibiting death penalty for
6 those less culpable because of disabilities in areas of reasoning, judgment, and
7 impulse control); *Enmund v. Florida*, 458 U.S. 782, 799, 102 S. Ct. 3368, 73 L. Ed.
8 2d 1140 (1982) (prohibiting death penalty for accomplice who does not kill or
9 intend to kill); *Godfrey v. Georgia*, 446 U.S. 420, 433, 100 S. Ct. 1759, 64 L. Ed.
10 2d 398 (1980) (prohibiting death penalty for an individual whose crime “cannot be
11 said to have reflected a consciousness materially more depraved than that of any
12 person guilty of murder”).

13 The Court also has held that executing those of lesser moral culpability does
14 not serve the dual social purposes of the death penalty: “retribution and deterrence
15 of capital crimes by prospective offenders.” *Atkins*, 536 U.S. at 319 (internal
16 quotation omitted). “Retribution is not proportional if the law’s most severe
17 penalty is imposed on one whose culpability or blameworthiness is diminished.”
18 *Roper*, 543 U.S. at 571; *see also Enmund*, 458 U.S. at 799 (ruling deterrent effect
19 of death penalty inapplicable to less culpable offender; “it seems likely that capital
20 punishment can serve as a deterrent only when murder is the result of
21 premeditation and deliberation”). When the imposition of the death penalty does
22 not contribute to either retribution or deterrence, “it is nothing more than the
23 purposeless and needless imposition of pain and suffering, and hence an
24 unconstitutional punishment.” *Atkins*, 536 U.S. at 319 (internal quotation omitted).
25 In determining whether punishment is constitutionally impermissible, the Court’s
26 rulings are informed by consensus as reflected in the deliberations of the
27 “American public, legislators, scholars, and judges.” *Id.* at 307.

28 In keeping with these Eighth Amendment principles, the Court in *Atkins* held

1 that when an individual is less culpable because of his mental impairments, the
2 narrowing jurisprudence of the Eighth Amendment excludes him from eligibility
3 for the death penalty. *Id.* Such impairments include diminished capacity to (1)
4 understand and process information; (2) communicate; (3) abstract from mistakes
5 and learn from experience; (4) engage in logical reasoning; (5) control impulses;
6 and (6) understand the reactions of others. *Id.* at 318. In addition to the lack of
7 deterrence or proportional retribution for this category of offender, the death
8 penalty is inappropriate for individuals with such impairments because they “may
9 be less able to give meaningful assistance to their counsel and are typically poor
10 witnesses, and their demeanor may create an unwarranted impression of lack of
11 remorse for their crimes. *Id.* at 320-21. The Court in *Atkins* thus prohibited
12 execution of individuals with mental retardation, now referred to as intellectual
13 disability,⁴³ which is defined as “subaverage intellectual functioning” combined
14 with “significant limitations in adaptive skills such as communication, self-care,
15 and self-direction that became manifest before age 18.” *Id.* at 318.

16 **2. Prima Facie Allegations Before the State Court.**

17 **a. Mr. Jones’s intellectual disabilities make him ineligible for the** 18 **death penalty.**

19 Under California law, intellectual disability is defined as “significantly
20 subaverage general intellectual functioning existing concurrently with deficits in
21 adaptive behavior and manifested before the age of 18.” Cal. Penal Code §
22 1376(a); *see also Atkins*, 536 U.S. at 317 (according individual states the task of
23 defining intellectual disability to enforce constitutional restrictions on capital
24 punishment); *In re Hawthorne*, 35 Cal. 4th 40, 48, 105 P.3d 552 (2005) (declining
25 to interpret state statute as including any fixed IQ score; a “fixed cutoff is
26

27 ⁴³ *See, e.g., Moormann v. Schriro*, 672 F.3d 644, 649 (9th Cir. 2012).

1 inconsistent with established clinical definitions”); *People v. Super. Ct. (Vidal)*, 40
2 Cal. 4th 999, 1013, 155 P.3d 259 (2007) (upholding trial court determination that
3 defendant met the definition of Penal Code section 1376 when his Full Scale IQ
4 scores over the course of several years ranged from 77 to 92).

5 Mr. Jones’s detailed allegations and supporting documentary material clearly
6 establish that he qualifies under this definition. From the beginning of elementary
7 school, Mr. Jones’s intellectual deficits were obvious. At the end of the first grade,
8 he was tested and found to have a Full Scale IQ score of 68, squarely in the
9 intellectually disabled range of functioning. Ex. 50 at 1103. School officials
10 placed Mr. Jones in an Educable Mentally Retarded (“EMR”) program from the
11 first through third grades. Ex. 125 at 2552-53. His low scores on some of the tests
12 “indicated problems with making appropriate decisions, caring for self, and
13 responding age appropriately to social situations.” Ex. 130 at 2599. After leaving
14 the EMR program in elementary school, Mr. Jones “achieved virtually no academic
15 success.” *Id.* at 2601. He did not earn enough credits to graduate from junior high
16 school and received a special transfer to high school. Ex. 125 at 2554. At
17 Crenshaw High School, Mr. Jones participated in the Educationally Handicapped
18 program. *Id.* at 2556. At the age of sixteen, Mr. Jones’s academic achievement
19 was “extremely poor, ranging from the second to the sixth grade level.” Ex. 130 at
20 2601.

21 Dr. Khazanov’s testing established that Mr. Jones “has markedly sub-average
22 intelligence.” Ex. 175 at 3063. He had a Verbal IQ score of 82 and a Performance
23 IQ of 76. *Id.* Mr. Jones’s Full Scale IQ of 77 “places him in the 6th percentile,
24 meaning that 94 percent of those of Mr. Jones’s age scored higher than he did.” *Id.*
25 Dr. Matthews, who reviewed a wide variety of materials pertaining to Mr. Jones’s
26 background, including institutional records and numerous lay witness declarations,
27 concluded that Mr. Jones suffered from “significantly compromised adaptive
28 functioning.” Ex. 178 at 3155. Dr. Matthews explained that:

1 [Mr. Jones] lacked the capacity to live independently or manage his
2 own affairs. He never lived alone, except for the brief period when
3 he lived in Mrs. Harris’s garage after Glynnis ended their
4 relationship, before he became homeless. He was homeless more
5 than once, could not secure steady employment, and had no specific
6 job skills; there is no known record of [Mr. Jones] even owning a
7 driver’s license. [Mr. Jones] was willing to work hard, loyal to
8 friends and family, and polite—but these traits alone were
9 insufficient for him to make his way in a world that only frightened
10 and intimidated him.

11 *Id.*; *see also* Reply at 322-25 (describing additional details of Mr. Jones’s adaptive
12 functioning deficits). The expert declarations and extensive documentary support
13 thus demonstrate that Mr. Jones’s intellectual disability renders him ineligible for
14 the death penalty under *Atkins*.

15 **b. Mr. Jones’s mental impairments make him ineligible for the**
16 **death penalty.**

17 In addition to his intellectual disability, Mr. Jones suffers from multiple
18 mental impairments that diminish his moral culpability and further establish his
19 ineligibility for the death penalty. Mr. Jones suffers from a “major active
20 dissociative process as a part of his schizoaffective illness.” Ex. 154 at 2750. As a
21 result, in stressful or emotional situations, he experiences a psychotic break,
22 “dissociating from external reality and rational consciousness, and responding
23 instead only to an unconscious, internal world of memories and messages over
24 which he had no control.” *Id.*; *see also* Ex. 178 at 3152 (“emotionally intense or
25 stressful situations triggered intrusive and dissociative mental states that further
26 compromised [Mr. Jones’s] ability to understand events and respond
27 appropriately”). As Dr. Matthews explained:
28

1 Having had the experience of abject terror, as [Mr. Jones] frequently
2 did as a boy, he is at risk to dissociate when confronted by new
3 experiences that are fear provoking. Situations of inescapable
4 danger, real or perceived, as well as situations of stress or
5 vulnerability may produce this reaction, often resulting in behavior
6 that the person can neither control nor remember after the event.

7 Ex. 178 at 3153. Mr. Jones “also displayed symptoms of depression,
8 impulsivity, and auditory and visual hallucinations.” *Id.* at 3154. “Beyond his
9 dissociation, [Mr. Jones] has problems with judgment, accomplishing objectives,
10 planning, and initiative.” *Id.* He has difficulty responding to anything but the most
11 basic questions, engages in confabulation and does not understand that he is not
12 accurate, and exhibits “rigid, perseverative thinking.” *Id.* at 3155.

13 Mr. Jones’s brain damage also seriously impairs his mental functioning. As
14 Dr. Khazanov concluded, Mr. Jones suffers from frontal lobe damage that:

15 has produced cognitive rigidity, distorted perception, and an inability
16 to inhibit unwanted responses, deficits consistent with impulse
17 control problems, poor emotional control, confabulation, diminished
18 frustration tolerance, aggression, and disproportionate outbursts of
19 anger. . . . The impairments in his visuo-spatial or nonverbal
20 capacities similarly impede his ability to accurately perceive,
21 process, and respond to visual information in many situations. . . .
22 Finally, Mr. Jones is largely unaware of these problems; however,
23 even if [he] could be made aware of them, he lacks the capacity to
24 adapt to changed circumstances.

25 Ex. 175 at 3076.

26 In addition to individual impairments that diminish his moral culpability, Mr.
27 Jones presented substantial information to the state court documenting California
28 as an outlier among states, which largely prohibit death sentences for conduct an

1 individual was powerless to avoid. *See* State Pet. at 353-61. He also presented the
2 conclusions of nearly every major mental health organization in the United States
3 advocating either an outright ban on executing all mentally ill offenders, or a
4 moratorium until a more comprehensive evaluation system can be implemented.
5 *Id.* at 362-63. As in *Atkins* and the Court’s other cases prohibiting the execution of
6 morally less culpable offenders, the national consensus thus supports Mr. Jones’s
7 claim that his mental impairments render him ineligible for the death penalty. *See,*
8 *e.g., Atkins*, 536 U.S. at 313 (ruling that in “cases involving a consensus, [the
9 Court’s] own judgment is brought to bear by asking whether there is reason to
10 disagree with the judgment reached by the citizenry and its legislators”).

11 As a result of his mental impairments, Mr. Jones did not have “the ability to
12 control the normal functioning self.” 30 RT 4435; *see also id.* at 4465-67. Each
13 mental health expert to conduct a thorough evaluation of Mr. Jones has concluded
14 that he was not in control of his actions or behavior at the time of the crime. Ex.
15 154 at 2754-55; Ex. 178 at 3155-57. Specifically, he was unable to (1) understand
16 and process information; (2) communicate; (3) abstract from mistakes and learn
17 from experience; (4) engage in logical reasoning; (5) control impulses; and (6)
18 understand the reactions of others. *Atkins*, 536 U.S. at 318. As a result, Mr. Jones
19 is ineligible for the death penalty.

20 **3. Respondent Disputed Key Facts in State Court.**

21 In response to Mr. Jones’s allegations, Respondent stated that the factual
22 predicate for the claim—that Mr. Jones was unable to control his behavior and
23 conform his conduct to the requirements of the law—“is erroneous.” Inf. Resp. at
24 53 (citing jury’s verdict necessarily finding that Mr. Jones acted with specific
25 intent). Respondent urged the state court to disregard additional proffers by Mr.
26 Jones regarding his mental impairments and functioning, contending that “the
27 evidence does not establish that petitioner failed to act purposefully and with
28 specific intent” at the time of the crime. *Id.* at 54.

1 **4. Section 2254 Does Not Bar Relief on this Claim.**

2 In 2009, the state court summarily denied Mr. Jones’s habeas claim as failing
3 to state a prima facie case for relief. To the extent the state court’s ruling reflects
4 its determination that Mr. Jones failed to plead sufficient facts to establish his
5 claim, the state court’s decision is (1) contrary to clearly established federal law
6 and (2) an unreasonable application of *Atkins*, *Roper*, *Godfrey*, and *Enmund*. In the
7 alternative, the state court unreasonably determined the facts under section
8 2254(d)(2) by finding facts and resolving disputes without adequate procedures.

9 **a. Section 2254(d)(1) is satisfied.**

10 The state court’s summary denial of Mr. Jones’s claim was both contrary to
11 and an unreasonable application of Supreme Court precedent. The state court
12 decision is contrary to federal law because Mr. Jones’s allegations are “materially
13 indistinguishable” from those set out in *Atkins*, but the state court determined that
14 he did not sufficiently plead a claim for relief. *See, e.g., Williams*, 529 U.S. at 405
15 (O’Connor, J., concurring). Moreover, the state court’s failure to engage in fact
16 finding to resolve Mr. Jones’s sufficiently pled claim is contrary to federal law that
17 obligates state courts to resolve properly presented federal constitutional claims.
18 *See* section I.B.1, *supra*. Finally, the state court’s denial of Mr. Jones’s prima facie
19 showing that he suffers from intellectual disability and mental impairment within
20 the meaning of *Atkins* without allowing him the opportunity to develop his claim is
21 an unreasonable application of *Atkins* and related Supreme Court precedent. *See,*
22 *e.g., Rivera*, 505 F.3d at 358 (citing *Panetti* in holding failure to allow *Atkins*
23 hearing upon prima facie showing satisfied section 2254(d)(1)).

24 **b. Section 2254(d)(2) is satisfied.**

25 As the California Supreme Court has recognized, the measure of intellectual
26 functioning under California Penal Code section 1376 is a factual question. *See*
27 *Vidal*, 40 Cal. 4th at 1013. Therefore, to the extent that the state court settled this
28 question, or other factual questions regarding Mr. Jones’s mental impairments and

1 their effect on his volitional behavior and moral culpability, its decision is an
2 unreasonable determination of facts. *See Hurles v. Ryan*, 650 F.3d at 1312;
3 *Williams v. Woodford*, 859 F. Supp. 2d at 1159; section I.B.2, *supra*.

4 **H. California’s Death Penalty Statute Does Not Fulfill the Constitutional**
5 **Mandate to Narrow the Class of Death-Eligible Defendants.**

6 Mr. Jones presented the California Supreme Court with a prima facie claim
7 that his death sentence is unconstitutional because he was sentenced under a
8 California statute that does not comply with the Eighth Amendment requirement
9 that a state’s capital sentencing scheme genuinely narrow the class of defendants
10 eligible for the death penalty (“death-eligible” defendants).⁴⁴ State Pet. at 383-408;
11 Reply at 358-62.⁴⁵ Specifically, the Eighth Amendment requires a capital
12 punishment statute to meet two obligations: (1) it must “genuinely narrow” the
13 subclass of offenders who are death-eligible; and (2) it may not permit the
14 “wanton” and freakish” imposition of a death sentence on only a small percentage
15 of death-eligible defendants. *Zant v. Stephens*, 462 U.S. 862, 877, 103 S. Ct. 2733,
16 77 L. Ed. 2d 235 (1983); *Gregg v. Georgia*, 428 U.S. 153, 189, 96 S. Ct. 2909,
17 2932, 49 L. Ed. 2d 859 (1976) (plurality opinion); *see also Furman v. Georgia*, 408
18 U.S. 238, 309-10, 92 S. Ct. 2726, 33 L. Ed. 2d 346 (1972) (Stewart, J.,
19 concurring). Directly contrary to this constitutional mandate, California
20 expansively defines (1) first-degree murder and (2) the “special circumstances”
21 that identify death-eligible defendants, rendering the vast majority of murder
22 defendants potentially death-eligible. It then imposes death sentences arbitrarily
23

24 ⁴⁴ Mr. Jones alleged his narrowing claim as Claim Twenty-Four in both state
25 and federal court. State Pet. at 383-408; Fed. Pet. at 394-401.

26 ⁴⁵ In state court, Mr. Jones supported his narrowing claim with five
27 declarations that described the supporting empirical evidence and the drafting,
28 adoption, and revision of California’s death penalty statute. Exs. 184-88.

1 on only a small number of those defendants. This statutory scheme violates the
2 Eighth Amendment and renders Mr. Jones’s death sentence invalid.

3 **1. Controlling U.S. Supreme Court Precedent**

4 The Supreme Court first stated the Eighth Amendment’s narrowing
5 requirement in *Furman*, prescribing that the legislature’s capital punishment
6 scheme must provide a “meaningful basis for distinguishing the few cases in which
7 [the death penalty] is imposed from the many cases in which it is not.” 408 U.S. at
8 313 (White, J., concurring); *Gregg*, 428 U.S. at 207 (plurality opinion) (observing
9 that the Eighth Amendment requires the selection of death-eligible persons to be
10 “circumscribed by . . . legislative guidelines”). The opinions of several Justices
11 concurring in the judgment concluded that statutes that allowed the infrequent and
12 seemingly random imposition of the death penalty upon only a small percentage of
13 death-eligible criminal defendants violated the prohibition against cruel and
14 unusual punishment because they permitted the death penalty “to be so wantonly
15 and freakishly imposed.” *Furman*, 408 U.S. at 309-10 (Stewart, J., concurring)
16 (infrequently imposed or random death sentences are “cruel and unusual in the
17 same way that being struck by lightning is cruel and unusual.”); *id.* at 313 (White,
18 J., concurring); *id.* at 248 n.11 (Douglas, J., concurring); *id.* at 291-95 (Brennan, J.,
19 concurring); *id.* at 354 n.124 (Marshall, J., concurring); *see also Gregg*, 428 U.S. at
20 188.⁴⁶ Since *Furman*, the Court consistently has held that sentencing procedures
21 violate the Eighth Amendment when they “create a substantial risk that the
22 punishment will be inflicted in an arbitrary and capricious manner.” *Godfrey v.*
23 *Georgia*, 446 U.S. 420, 427, 100 S. Ct. 1759, 64 L. Ed. 2d 398 (1980); *see also*
24 *Gregg*, 428 U.S. at 189.

25 _____
26 ⁴⁶ In *Furman*, the five justices in the majority wrote separately. The Court’s
27 holding is the position taken by the justices who concurred in the judgment on the
28 narrowest grounds, Justices Stewart and White. *Gregg*, 428 U.S. at 169 n.15.

1 To pass constitutional muster, then, a capital sentencing scheme must
2 “genuinely narrow” the death-eligible class of persons and “must reasonably
3 justify the imposition of a more severe sentence on the defendant compared to
4 others found guilty of murder.” *Lowenfield v. Phelps*, 484 U.S. 231, 244, 108 S.
5 Ct. 546, 98 L. Ed. 2d 568 (1988); *see also Tuilaepa v. California*, 512 U.S. 967,
6 982, 114 S. Ct. 2630, 129 L. Ed. 2d 750 (1994); *Arave v. Creech*, 507 U.S. 463,
7 474, 113 S. Ct. 1534, 123 L. Ed. 2d 188 (1993); *Zant*, 462 U.S. at 877. The
8 “narrowing function” may be accomplished in either of two ways: (1) the
9 legislature may narrow the definition of capital offenses, such that a jury finding of
10 guilt accomplishes narrowing, or (2) the legislature may define capital offenses
11 more broadly and provide for narrowing by a penalty phase jury finding of
12 aggravated circumstances. *Lowenfield*, 484 U.S. at 246. In contrast, a death
13 penalty scheme that makes “almost every murder” potentially punishable by death,
14 but punishes with death only a small percentage of death-eligible defendants,
15 creates a substantial risk of arbitrary and capricious punishment and thus violates
16 the Eighth Amendment. *Godfrey*, 446 U.S. at 428-29.

17 **2. Prima Facie Allegations Before the State Court**

18 Mr. Jones was arrested in 1992 and tried in 1995 on one count of felony
19 murder and on three felony-murder special circumstances: rape, robbery, and
20 burglary. 1 CT 91-92; 1 CT 236. The California statute under which he was
21 sentenced purportedly satisfies the Eighth Amendment’s requirements through
22 *Lowenfield’s* second method described above; that is, the statute defines a broad
23 class of first-degree murders, then purportedly “narrows” that class by requiring
24 the jury to find true at least one “special circumstance” in California Penal Code
25 section 190.2. *People v. Bacigalupo*, 6 Cal. 4th 457, 468, 24 Cal. Rptr. 2d 808
26 (1993) (holding that section 190.2 special circumstances “perform the same
27 constitutionally required narrowing function” as other states’ aggravating
28 circumstances or factors.) However, as set forth below, the special circumstances

1 were not intended to, and do not, perform a narrowing function. California has
2 thus created the very situation prohibited by the Eighth Amendment, in which
3 “almost every murder” is potentially punishable by death, due to overbroad
4 definitions of first-degree murder and the special circumstances, but only a small
5 percentage of death-eligible defendants are arbitrarily and capriciously sentenced
6 to die. *Godfrey*, 446 U.S. at 428-29.

7 **a. First Degree Murder (Cal. Penal Code § 189)**

8 At the time of the capital crime and Mr. Jones’s trial, California Penal Code
9 section 189 defined first-degree murder to include three broad types of murder:
10 premeditated and deliberate murder,⁴⁷ murder committed by a listed means, and
11 felony murder. Mr. Jones was convicted only of the last of these categories: felony
12 murder based on rape.

13 At the time of the capital crime, felony murders included those committed in
14 the perpetration or attempted perpetration of arson, rape, robbery, burglary,
15 kidnapping, trainwrecking, or mayhem. California’s felony-murder rule was (and
16

17 ⁴⁷ In 1981, the Legislature expanded section 189’s definition of first-degree
18 murder by eliminating the requirement that a defendant guilty of “deliberate and
19 premeditated” murder have “maturely” and “meaningfully” reflected upon the
20 gravity of his act. Cal. Penal Code § 189. This amendment, coupled with judicial
21 expansion of the definition of premeditation and deliberation, made first-degree
22 and second-degree murders indistinguishable from each other. *See* Suzanne
23 Mounts, *Premeditation and Deliberation in California: Returning to a*
24 *Distinction Without a Difference*, 36 U.S.F. L. Rev. 261, 308 (2001) (noting that
25 no first-degree murder conviction has been reversed since 1986 based on
26 insufficient evidence to establish premeditation and deliberation); *cf. People v.*
27 *Perez*, 2 Cal. 4th 1117, 1130, 9 Cal. Rptr. 2d 577 (1992) (Mosk, J., dissenting);
28 *People v. Ruiz*, 44 Cal. 3d 589, 614, 244 Cal. Rptr. 200 (1988) (first-degree
murder based on lying-in-wait does not require premeditation, deliberation or
intent to kill); *People v. Dillon*, 34 Cal. 3d 441, 477, 194 Cal. Rptr. 390 (1983)
(unintended homicides are included in first-degree murder) *abrogated by statute*
on other grounds.

1 remains) too broad to serve a narrowing function. First, California’s felony-murder
2 categories include most common felonies such as robbery and burglary, which are
3 broadly defined crimes. Cal. Penal Code § 189. Second, California’s felony-
4 murder rule applies to killings that occur even after the underlying felony is
5 completed. *See, e.g., People v. Chavez*, 37 Cal. 2d 656, 669-70, 234 P.2d 632
6 (1951). Finally, the normal rules of causation do not apply under the felony-
7 murder rule, which encompasses deaths that are accidental and unforeseeable, or
8 result from recklessness or negligence. *Dillon*, 34 Cal. 3d at 477; *see* Steven F.
9 Shatz & Nina Rivkind, *The California Death Penalty Scheme: Requiem for*
10 *Furman?* 72 N.Y.U. L. Rev. 1283, 1320-21 (1997) (“Shatz & Rivkind”); Steven F.
11 Shatz, *The Eighth Amendment, the Death Penalty, and Ordinary Robbery-Burglary*
12 *Murderers: A California Case Study*, 59 Fla. L. Rev. 719, 730-32 (2007).

13 **b. The Special Circumstances (Cal. Penal Code § 190.2)**

14 In 1977, the California Legislature enacted a new death penalty law (“1977
15 Law”), under which one of twelve section 190.2 special circumstances, each
16 describing a different homicide, had to be proved beyond a reasonable doubt to
17 make a murderer death-eligible. 1977 Cal. Stat. 1255-66. Under the 1977 Law,
18 death eligibility was the exception, not the rule. Ex. 185 at 3314. The 1977 Law
19 was superseded in 1978 by the enactment of the Briggs Initiative (the “1978
20 Law”). Proposition 7 § 6 (approved Nov. 7, 1978). The drafters of the 1978 Law
21 sought to broaden death eligibility to the maximum extent, including for
22 commission of all first-degree murders. Ex. 185 at 3314-15. The 1978 Law
23 significantly expanded the number and scope of section 190.2’s special
24 circumstances, most significantly by eliminating the 1977 Law’s mens rea
25 requirement that all death-eligible defendants must have intended to commit
26
27
28

1 homicide.⁴⁸ Ex. 187 at 3329-51.

2 The California Supreme Court deems section 190.2 special circumstances to
3 perform the constitutionally required narrowing. *Bacigalupo*, 6 Cal. 4th at 468.
4 But given the expansive breadth of the special circumstances, no such narrowing
5 occurs. As the Ninth Circuit has stated: “Where the Constitution demands a
6 funnel narrowing the pool of defendants eligible for the death penalty, California
7 gives us a bucket.” *Morales v. Woodford*, 388 F.3d 1159, 1185 (9th Cir. 2004).

8 First, at the time of the capital crime, Penal Code sections 189 and 190.2 had
9 nearly complete overlap, meaning that defendants were death-eligible for virtually
10 all first-degree murders, including all felony-murders. Second, expansive judicial
11 interpretations of the special circumstances heightened their already extraordinary
12 breadth. *See, e.g., Morales*, 388 F.3d at 1185 (noting that there is “virtually no line
13 between lying-in-wait first degree murder and the special circumstance”); *People v.*
14 *Webster*, 54 Cal. 3d 411, 463-68, 285 Cal. Rptr. 31 (1991) (Broussard, J.,
15 concurring and dissenting) (criticizing expansive definitions of robbery and
16 robbery-murder special circumstance and observing that lying-in-wait special
17 circumstance “does not meet minimum constitutional criteria”); *People v. Morales*,
18 48 Cal. 3d 527, 575, 257 Cal. Rptr. 64 (1989) (Mosk, J., concurring and dissenting)
19 (noting that lying-in-wait special circumstance is “so broad in scope as to embrace
20 virtually all intentional killings”); *People v. Anderson*, 43 Cal. 3d 1104, 1147, 240
21 Cal. Rptr. 585 (1987) (holding that special circumstances do not require a showing
22

23 ⁴⁸ The 1978 Law also expanded death eligibility in other ways. First, it
24 eliminated the felony-murder mens rea requirement that the homicide itself must
25 have been intentional. Second, it broadened the circumstances under which an
26 accomplice could be death-eligible by eliminating the requirements that (1) the
27 accomplice be personally present during the homicide and (2) have participated in
28 the crime with the intent of causing the victim’s death. *Compare* 1977 Cal. Stat.
316 § 9, *with* former Cal. Penal Code § 190.2 (West 1992.)

1 of “intent to kill” unless explicitly specified).

2 Finally, the legislative drafters of section 190.2 did not intend the special
3 circumstances to serve a narrowing function. Ex. 187 at 3332-35; Ex. 185 at 3314-
4 15. The extensive overlap that exists between the definition of first-degree murder
5 and the list of special circumstances is intentional. The initiative was intended to
6 create the “toughest” death penalty law by making it applicable to all murderers.
7 Shatz & Rivkind, 72 N.Y.U. L. Rev. at 1307; Ex. 185 at 3314-15. Accordingly, the
8 drafters of the 1978 Law and the voters eschewed their “constitutional
9 responsibility to tailor” the law “in a manner that avoids the arbitrary and
10 capricious infliction of the death penalty,” *Godfrey*, 446 U.S. at 428, and to enact a
11 “carefully drafted” statute, *Gregg*, 428 U.S. at 195.

12 **c. Empirical Data**

13 Mr. Jones presented the state court with three empirical studies, described
14 below, that show that (1) the overwhelming majority of murders in California
15 could be charged as capital murders and (2) in virtually all of them, at least one
16 special circumstance could be proved. This renders California’s death penalty
17 statute in violation of the Eighth and Fourteenth Amendments: because there is no
18 meaningful basis to distinguish the cases in which the defendant is sentenced to
19 death, those death sentences are arbitrary and capricious.

20 First, Professor David Baldus studied California’s death sentencing rate—the
21 rate at which defendants who were factually eligible for the death penalty under
22 2008 California law actually received a death sentence. He analyzed over 27,000
23 first-degree murder, second-degree murder, and voluntary manslaughter
24 convictions in California for crimes committed between January 1, 1978, and June
25 30, 2002 (“Baldus Study”). Ex. 184 at 3190. Of all defendants factually eligible
26 for the death penalty, the death sentencing rate was 4.4 percent. *Id.* at 3217-18,
27 3222. Of defendants convicted of first-degree murder, 95 percent were factually
28 eligible for a death sentence under 2008 law, but the death sentencing rate was only

1 8.7 percent. *Id.* at 3201-02, 3204, 3220. Comparing California’s 95 percent death-
2 eligibility rate for first-degree murders under 2008 law with the 100 percent of
3 first-degree murders that were death-eligible under pre-*Furman* Georgia law, the
4 resulting 5 percent narrowing rate illustrates that the section 190.2 special
5 circumstances fail to limit death eligibility as required by *Furman* and the Eighth
6 Amendment.⁴⁹ *Id.* at 3203-04, 3223-24.

7 Second, Mr. Jones presented a study conducted by Professor Steven Shatz
8 and Nina Rivkind that surveyed first-and second-degree murder convictions in
9 three California counties, Alameda, Kern, and San Francisco (“Statewide Study”).
10 The Statewide Study analyzed 596 published and unpublished appellate decisions
11 and 78 murder convictions that were not appealed from 1988-92. Of defendants
12 convicted of first-degree murder, 87 percent were death-eligible, but their death
13 sentencing rate was only 9.6 percent; the overall death sentence rate was
14 approximately 11.0 percent. Ex. 186 at 3322-23; Shatz & Rivkind, 72 N.Y.U. L.
15 Rev. at 1332.

16 Third, Mr. Jones presented a study conducted by Professor Shatz that
17 surveyed 803 murder convictions in Alameda County (“Alameda Study”). The
18 Alameda Study analyzed 803 murders, including all of the county’s death penalty
19 cases, from November 8, 1978 (the effective date of the 1978 Law) and November
20 7, 2001. Shatz, 59 Fla. L. Rev. at 737. Of defendants convicted of first-degree
21 murder who were death-eligible, the death sentence rate was 12.6 percent. Ex. 186
22 at 3324. This rate is only slightly higher than the 9.6 percent rate found in the
23 Statewide Study, and the disparity is likely attributable to Alameda County’s status

24
25 ⁴⁹ Among persons convicted of first-degree murder, second-degree murder,
26 and voluntary manslaughter between January 1978 and June 2002, 59 percent
27 would have been death-eligible based on the facts of the offense under California
28 law in 2008. Ex.184. at 3201-02. Comparing this rate with the rate under pre-
Furman Georgia law leads to a narrowing rate of 35 percent. *Id.* at 3203-04.

1 as a “high death” county. *Id.* at 3322, 3324. Both the Statewide Study and the
2 Alameda Study also demonstrate that the California statute fails to perform
3 constitutionally required narrowing.

4 In addition to these three studies, Mr. Jones presented the state court with
5 empirical evidence that California’s death penalty scheme is broader than any other
6 state’s statute. California has the highest rate of death-eligibility of any death
7 penalty jurisdiction; its rate is so much higher than the other jurisdictions’ that it is
8 a statistical outlier. Ex. 184 at 3210-15; Ex. 188 at 3371-73. Moreover,
9 California’s narrowing rate—the rate at which its death penalty statute narrows
10 death-eligibility relative to pre-*Furman* Georgia law—is lower than other states’
11 narrowing rates. Ex. 184 at 3209.

12 The *Furman* Court implicitly found a death sentencing rate of 15-20 percent
13 sufficiently low to create a risk of arbitrariness and capriciousness that violated the
14 Eighth Amendment. *Furman*, 408 U.S. at 386-87 n.11 (Burger, C.J., dissenting);
15 *cf. Gregg*, 428 U.S. at 182 n.26 (plurality opinion) (“It has been estimated that
16 before *Furman* less than 20% of those convicted of murder were sentenced to
17 death in those States that authorized capital punishment.”). Each of the three
18 studies that Mr. Jones placed before the state court determined that California has a
19 substantially lower death sentencing rate, which *a fortiori* violates the Eighth
20 Amendment. Mr. Jones presented a prima facie case that section 190.2’s special
21 circumstances fail to accomplish constitutionally mandated narrowing, because
22 they apply to an overwhelming proportion of first-degree murders and fail to
23 narrow genuinely the class of death-eligible offenders.⁵⁰

24
25 ⁵⁰ Several federal district courts have recognized that the facts and allegations
26 that Mr. Jones presented to the California Supreme Court set forth a prima facie
27 case for relief and warrant an evidentiary hearing on the merits of the claim. *See,*
28 *e.g.,* Order re: Motion for Evidentiary Hearing at 149, *Ashmus v. Wong*, No. 3:93-
cv-00594-TEH (N.D. Cal. Mar. 14, 2001) (granting an evidentiary hearing on

continued...

1 **3. Section 2254 does not bar relief on this claim.**

2 In 2009, the state court summarily denied Mr. Jones’s narrowing claim as
3 failing to state a prima facie case for relief. To the extent the state court’s ruling
4 reflects its determination that Mr. Jones failed to plead sufficient facts that, if
5 proven, would entitle him to Eighth Amendment relief, the state court’s decision is
6 contrary to and an unreasonable application of *Furman* and its progeny under
7 section 2254(d)(1). In the alternative, the state court unreasonably determined the
8 facts under section 2254(d)(2) by finding facts and resolving disputes without any
9 adjudicative procedure.

10 **a. Section 2254(d)(1) is satisfied.**

11 The state court summarily denied Mr. Jones’s narrowing claim without
12 citation or a reasoned decision. However, the state court’s published decisions
13 make clear that it has unreasonably concluded that the U.S. Supreme Court
14 resolved all narrowing challenges to the California statute in *Pulley v. Harris*, 465
15 U.S. 37, 104 S. Ct. 871, 79 L. Ed. 2d 29 (1984), and *Tuilaepa v. California*, 512
16 U.S. 967, 973, 114 S. Ct. 2630, 129 L. Ed. 2d 750 (1994). *See People v. Arias*, 13
17 Cal. 4th 92, 186-87, 51 Cal. Rptr. 2d 770 (1996) (relying on *Tuilaepa v. California*
18 to find 1978 Law constitutional); *People v. Crittenden*, 9 Cal. 4th 83, 154-56, 36
19 Cal. Rptr. 2d 474 (1994) (reasoning that the U.S. Supreme Court upheld the
20 constitutionality of the 1977 Law’s special circumstances in *Pulley v. Harris* and
21 concluding that the 1978 Law’s special circumstances play an “essentially

22 _____
23 petitioner’s narrowing claim because petitioner’s allegations, if proven, could
24 establish that the California statutory scheme imposed death sentences more
25 infrequently than the schemes considered in *Furman* and thus violates the Eighth
26 Amendment); Order, *Riel v. Goughnour*, No. 2:01-cv-00507-LKK-KJM (E.D.
27 Cal. filed July 27, 2004); Order, *Frye v. Goughnour*, No. 2:99-cv-00628-LKK-
28 KJM (E.D. Cal. filed July 27, 2004); Order, *Webster v. Ornoski*, No. 2:93-cv-
0306-LKK-DAD (E.D. Cal. filed July 27, 2006).

1 identical” role in “thereby limiting the death sentence to a small subclass of
2 murders,” apparently despite the “greatly expanded” number of special
3 circumstances). The state court has repeatedly cited *Arias* and *Crittenden* in
4 denying subsequent narrowing challenges. See, e.g., *People v. Sakarias*, 22 Cal.
5 4th 596, 632, 94 Cal. Rptr. 2d 17 (2000) (citing both cases).

6 Thus, the state court denied Mr. Jones’s narrowing claim based on its belief
7 that the U.S. Supreme Court had previously rejected the claim. In reality, neither
8 *Pulley* nor *Tuilaepa* address the claim. *Pulley* held only that a death penalty statute
9 need not include a proportionality review provision to be constitutional. 465 U.S.
10 at 42-45. It rejected a facial challenge to California’s 1977 Law because it had
11 sufficient checks on arbitrariness to survive a *Furman* challenge, but implied that
12 its conclusion could differ if given additional facts. *Id.* at 51, 53-54. The Court did
13 not resolve any other constitutional questions pertaining to the 1977 Law—and
14 more importantly, did not consider the constitutionality of the broader 1978 Law
15 under which Mr. Jones was sentenced. Indeed, Mr. Jones’s claim explicitly
16 contrasts the 1977 Law’s narrow special circumstances with the 1978 Law’s
17 overbroad special circumstances. In turn, *Tuilaepa* resolved the constitutionality of
18 specific section 190.3 aggravating factors. 512 U.S. 969. The Supreme Court
19 explicitly stated that it was not addressing issues concerning the eligibility stage of
20 California’s capital punishment scheme; narrowing is such an issue.⁵¹ *Id.* at 975.

21
22 ⁵¹ Indeed, in *Tuilaepa*, Justice Blackmun noted that the U.S. Supreme Court
23 had not immunized the California statute from challenge based on its
“extraordinary” breadth:

24 The Court’s opinion says nothing about the constitutional adequacy of
25 California’s eligibility process, which subjects a defendant to the
26 death penalty if he is convicted of first degree murder and the jury
27 finds the existence of one “special circumstance.” By creating nearly
28 20 such special circumstances, California creates an extraordinary
large death pool. Because petitioners mount no challenge to these

continued...

1 The state court thus misapplied both *Pulley* and *Tuilaepa* and resultantly
2 failed to apply the fact-dependent analysis of *Furman* and its progeny to the
3 particular facts of the 1978 Law’s sentencing scheme in rejecting Mr. Jones’s
4 narrowing claim. This was both contrary to and an unreasonable application of the
5 Supreme Court’s Eighth Amendment narrowing precedents. *See Taylor v.*
6 *Workman*, 554 F.3d 879, 887 (10th Cir. 2009) (finding the state court decision
7 “contrary to” federal law because the state court’s analysis was “inconsistent with
8 the inquiry demanded by” relevant precedent); *Brumley v. Wingard*, 269 F.3d 629,
9 638-39 (6th Cir. 2001) (finding section 2254(d) did not bar relief when the state
10 court’s error was simple failure to apply the controlling Supreme Court precedent).

11 As described above, Mr. Jones’s allegations established a prima facie Eighth
12 Amendment violation when taken as true. By summarily denying the claim, the
13 state court did not require Respondent to respond formally to Mr. Jones’s
14 allegations or present any evidence opposing Mr. Jones’s contentions. The state
15 court ruling also denied Mr. Jones the opportunity to present evidence, subpoena
16 witnesses, and prove his allegations. *See* section I.B.2, *supra*. The summary
17 denial of this claim was thus contrary to federal law requiring a state court to
18 ascertain facts reliably before denying adequately presented federal claims. *See*
19 section I.B.1, *supra*; Reply. Br. on *Pinholster* at 12-17. Finally, to the extent that
20 the state court determined for any other reason that Mr. Jones did not state a prima
21 facie claim, its determination was an unreasonable application of the Supreme
22 Court’s narrowing jurisprudence. *See Williams*, 529 U.S. at 407-08 (holding
23 section 2254(d)(1) is satisfied where a state court identifies the governing legal
24 rule but applies it unreasonably to a particular case).

25 _____
26 circumstances, the Court is not called on to determine that they
27 collectively perform sufficient, meaningful narrowing.
28 512 U.S. at 994 (Blackmun, J., dissenting) (citing *Zant*, 462 U.S. at 862).

1 **b. Section 2254(d)(2) is satisfied.**

2 In the alternative, the state court may have unreasonably determined that Mr.
3 Jones’s proffer of substantial empirical evidence, described *supra*, was irrelevant to
4 its adjudication of the narrowing claim. Prior to the filing of Mr. Jones’s habeas
5 petition, in *People v. Sanchez*, the state court was first presented with some of the
6 empirical statistical data that Mr. Jones also presented. 12 Cal. 4th 1, 60-61, 47
7 Cal. Rptr. 2d 843 (1995). Although *Sanchez* was the first case in which the state
8 court had been presented with this empirical data, the state court determined that
9 the claim was “identical” to the facial challenges it had previously considered.⁵²
10 The state court’s determination that the statistical data did not alter the claim’s
11 factual support was necessarily a determination that the data lacked evidentiary
12 value. To the extent that the state court applied *Sanchez*’s reasoning to Mr. Jones’s
13 claim, it unreasonably determined the facts. *Earp v. Ornoski*, 431 F.3d 1158, 1167
14 (9th Cir. 2005).

15 **I. Considered Cumulatively, the Constitutional Errors in Mr. Jones’s Case**
16 **Require the Granting of Relief.**⁵³

17 Mr. Jones presented the California Supreme Court with a prima facie claim
18

19 ⁵² The state court’s faulty reasoning in *Sanchez* also suggests that the state
20 court may not have taken Mr. Jones’s factual allegations as true, as required at the
21 pleading stage of a habeas proceeding. *See Taylor v. Maddox*, 366 F.3d 992, 1000
22 (9th Cir. 2004) (a state court unreasonably determines facts by refusing to
consider petitioner’s relevant factual allegations).

23 ⁵³ In this brief, Mr. Jones has demonstrated that he satisfies section 2254(d)’s
24 limitations as to the claims on which he seeks a federal evidentiary hearing. In
25 addition to these claims, Mr. Jones requested that the state court’s cumulative
26 error assessment consider the additional claims of constitutional error that Mr.
27 Jones presented on habeas and on direct appeal. State Pet. at 425. This Court’s
28 assessment of cumulative error also must include Mr. Jones’s remaining claims of
record-based and extrarecord constitutional errors that are alleged in his petition
but are not described in this brief due to space limitations.

1 that his conviction and death sentence are unconstitutional because the
2 constitutional errors that he identified on direct appeal and in his state habeas
3 proceedings, viewed cumulatively, prejudicially altered the outcome of the guilt
4 phase and penalty phase of his trial.⁵⁴ State Pet. at 425-26; Reply at 368-39.

5 **1. Controlling U.S. Supreme Court Law**

6 The combined effect of multiple trial court errors warrants habeas relief
7 where the errors have infected the trial with unfairness so as to make the resulting
8 conviction a denial of due process: *i.e.*, where the errors, considered together, had
9 a substantial and injurious effect on the jury's verdict. *Chambers v. Mississippi*,
10 410 U.S. 284, 298, 302-03, 93 S. Ct. 1038, 35 L. Ed. 2d 297 (1973); *Brecht*, 507
11 U.S. at 637; *see also Taylor v. Kentucky*, 436 U.S. 478, 487 n.15, 98 S. Ct. 1930, 56
12 L. Ed. 2d 468 (1978). The cumulative effect of multiple errors may violate due
13 process even where no single error rises to the level of a constitutional violation or
14 independently warrants reversal. *Chambers*, 410 U.S. at 290 n.3.

15 In sum, when the combined effect of individually harmless errors renders a
16 criminal defense "far less persuasive than it might [otherwise] have been," the
17 resulting conviction violates due process. *Chambers*, 410 U.S. at 294, 302-03. An
18 assessment of cumulative error as to the guilt determination and punishment
19 imposed is especially appropriate in a capital case. *Beck v. Alabama*, 447 U.S. 625,
20 637-38, 100 S. Ct. 2382, 65 L. Ed. 2d 392 (1980) (discussing special need for
21 reliability in determining guilt in capital murder case); *Johnson v. Mississippi*, 486
22 U.S. 578, 584, 108 S. Ct. 1981, 100 L. Ed. 2d 575 (1988) (same as to penalty).

23 **2. Prima Facie Allegations Before the State Court**

24 In his state habeas petition, Mr. Jones alleged that his need for a cumulative
25 error assessment is especially pronounced because the errors in his case worked

26 ⁵⁴ Mr. Jones's cumulative error claim was Claim Twenty-Seven in state court
27 and is Claim Thirty in federal court. State Pet. at 425-26; Fed. Pet. at 428-29.
28

1 together to deprive him of a fair trial. State Pet. at 425-26. Specifically: Mr. Jones
2 wrongly faced trial for the capital crime despite his incompetence to stand trial.
3 The guilt phase outcome was prejudicially altered by the combined effect of (1)
4 trial counsel's ineffective assistance; (2) the prosecution's *Brady* violations; and (3)
5 the court's erroneous ruling that Mr. Jones could not fully testify to his own
6 protracted symptoms of mental illness. These constitutional errors enabled the
7 prosecution to argue that Mr. Jones fabricated his mental state defense and
8 deprived the jury of the information it needed to conclude that Mr. Jones's mental
9 state defense was meritorious. In particular, the jury was deprived of: (1) the
10 wealth of corroborating evidence supporting Mr. Jones's mental state defense,
11 including the mitigating evidence pertaining to both the Harris crime and capital
12 crime; (2) the corroborating records the prosecution possessed describing Mr.
13 Jones's long-standing mental illness and legitimate need for antipsychotic
14 medication while incarcerated; and (3) the full extent of Mr. Jones's own testimony
15 about his mental illness. Trial counsel's errors also prevented the jury from
16 hearing the second defense that there was a reasonable doubt whether Mr. Jones
17 had pre-mortem sexual contact with the victim. If the jurors had heard these two
18 defenses in full, they would have acquitted Mr. Jones of rape and first-degree
19 murder based on a rape felony-murder theory and found the rape special
20 circumstance to be untrue. Instead, the jurors wrongly and prejudicially convicted
21 Mr. Jones of a capital offense.

22 At the penalty phase, trial counsel's errors meant that the jury never heard
23 readily available and compelling mitigating evidence that would have changed the
24 penalty phase outcome, including the physical abuse, sexual abuse, brain damage,
25 neglect, and homelessness that Mr. Jones suffered as a child and the testimony of a
26 well-prepared expert describing Mr. Jones's debilitating mental illness. Trial
27 counsel's failures were exacerbated by jurors' misconduct in prejudging Mr.
28 Jones's sentence prior to penalty phase deliberations, considering multiple forms of

1 prejudicial extrinsic evidence, and in one juror's case, sleeping during critical
2 portions of the defense's penalty phase presentation. Finally, at both phases of
3 trial, forced medication and improper alterations in Mr. Jones's medication
4 regimen inhibited his capacity to respond authentically to the proceedings, thus
5 depriving the jury of critical information about his impaired mental functioning
6 and mitigating expressions of remorse and compassion.

7 The combined effect of these constitutional errors rendered Mr. Jones's guilt
8 phase and penalty phase defenses "far less persuasive than [they] might [otherwise]
9 have been," *Chambers*, 410 U.S. at 294, 302-03. Thus, Mr. Jones's capital
10 conviction and death sentence both violate due process.

11 **3. Section 2254 does not bar relief on this claim.**

12 In 2009, the state court summarily denied Mr. Jones's cumulative error claim
13 as failing to state a prima facie case for relief. To the extent that the state court's
14 ruling reflects its determination that Mr. Jones failed to plead sufficient facts to
15 establish his claim, its decision is (1) contrary to clearly established federal law
16 and (2) an unreasonable application of *Chambers* and subsequent Supreme Court
17 jurisprudence under section 2254(d)(1). In the alternative, the state court
18 unreasonably determined the facts under section 2254(d)(2) by finding facts and
19 resolving disputes without adequate process.

20 The state court's ineffective assistance of counsel precedents demonstrate
21 that it analyzes cumulative error contrary to clearly established Supreme Court law.
22 As set forth *supra*, *Strickland* mandates that a court analyzing whether trial
23 counsel's ineffectiveness was prejudicial should consider all of the instances of
24 deficient performance and make a cumulative assessment of prejudice. 466 U.S. at
25 495. However, where a petitioner identifies multiple instances of deficient
26 performance, the state court considers prejudice separately for each instance of
27 deficient performance, *Robbins*, 18 Cal. 4th at 820-21 (Kennard, J., dissenting)
28 (explaining the state court's failure to cumulate error), illustrating that its

1 assessment of cumulative error is contrary to Supreme Court law.

2 The state court's failure to engage in fact-finding to resolve Mr. Jones's
3 adequately pled claim is also contrary to federal law that obliges state courts to
4 resolve properly presented federal constitutional claims. *See* section I.B.1, *supra*.
5 Finally, by rejecting Mr. Jones's prima facie claim of cumulative error without any
6 fact-finding or adversarial proceeding, the state court unreasonably applied
7 *Chambers* and its progeny.⁵⁵ *See Parle v. Runnels*, 505 F.3d 922, 927-28 (9th Cir.
8 2007) (murder conviction set aside due to cumulative errors including the trial
9 court's erroneous exclusion of evidence probative of the central guilt issue, the
10 mentally ill petitioner's mental state at the time of the crime); *Killian v. Poole*, 282
11 F.3d 1204, 1210 (9th Cir. 2002) (finding cumulative error and granting habeas
12 relief based on, inter alia, the prosecution's failure to disclose *Brady* evidence).

13 As set forth *supra*, to the extent that the state court made factual findings at
14 the pleading stage in resolving Mr. Jones's claim of cumulative error, those factual
15 findings were unreasonable under section 2254(d)(2) and violated Mr. Jones's
16 basic right to confront and rebut the evidence that formed the basis for the court's
17 adverse decision. *See generally* Section I.B, *supra*. Moreover, the state court's
18 rejection of Mr. Jones's prima facie claim of cumulative error is an unreasonable
19 determination of the facts because the state court should have made a finding of
20 fact but neglected to do so. *See, e.g., Hurles*, 650 F.3d at 1312; *Williams*, 859 F.
21 Supp. 2d at 1160.

22
23 ⁵⁵ Moreover, if this Court determines that the state court's resolution of one or
24 more constitutional issues on direct appeal or habeas was unreasonable under
25 section 2254(d)(1), this also renders the state court's cumulative error analysis
26 unreasonable under section 2254(d)(1), because the cumulative error analysis
27 depends on the correct identification of errors. *See Panetti*, 551 U.S. at 953
28 (section 2254(d)(1) is satisfied when the state court's adjudication of a claim "is
dependent on an antecedent unreasonable application of federal law.")

1
2 **CONCLUSION**

3 Mr. Jones renews his motion for an evidentiary hearing on each of the
4 above-briefed claims. On March 26, 2012, this Court denied Mr. Jones's Motion
5 for an Evidentiary Hearing without prejudice, ruling that "Mr. Jones must first
6 demonstrate that he has satisfied the requirements of the [AEDPA], 28 U.S.C. §
7 2254(d), based solely on the state court record, before this Court will consider his
8 request for an evidentiary hearing." *See* ECF No. 75 at 2. In this brief, Mr. Jones
9 has demonstrated that he satisfies the limitations of section 2254(d) with respect to
10 each claim on which he seeks an evidentiary hearing. Moreover, Mr. Jones
11 diligently sought an evidentiary hearing in state court. State Pet. at 427.
12 Accordingly, no further obstacle precludes this Court from granting Mr. Jones an
13 evidentiary hearing.

14
15 Dated: December 10, 2012

Respectfully submitted,

16 **HABEAS CORPUS RESOURCE CENTER**

17
18 By: /s/ Michael Laurence

Michael Laurence

Barbara Saavedra

Cliona Plunkett

Bethany Lobo

Attorneys for Petitioner

Ernest Dewayne Jones